Pipers, Cozzens, and Pennsylvania Connections

A collection of genealogical information and anecdotes.

Includes, also, parts of the families Lusk, Elder, Espy, Ross, de Berlier, Van Dyke, Christie and Rickets

Collected by
Alton P. Donnell, Jr.

Revision 1
Self-Published
Albuquerque, New Mexico

Revision 1
Printed in the United States of America
2025

Pipers, Cozzens, and Pennsylvania Connections

A collection of genealogical information and anecdotes.

Includes, also, parts of the families Lusk, Elder, Espy, Ross, de Berlier, Van Dyke, Christie and Rickets

Collected by
Alton P. Donnell, Jr.

13117 Manitoba Drive NE
Albuquerque, NM 87111
alton.donnell@gmail.com
505-241-9111

Revision 1
Self-Published
Albuquerque, New Mexico

Table of Contents

Introduction....6
Descendants of John Piper (1754)....7
Descendants of John Lusk (823)....111
Descendants of John Mayes Elder (3962)....116
Descendants of Hugh Espy (1728)....123
Descendants of Thomas Ross (894)....127
Descendants of John Biddis Sr (499)....138
Descendants of Augustin Etienne de Berlier (2217)....140
Descendants of Thomas Jansz Van Dyck (848)....147
Descendants of Leonard Cozzens (1097)....151
Descendants of John Chrystie (2829)....194
Descendants of Elijah Green Ricketts (1370)....202
Endnotes....206
Index of Names....219

Introduction

I have produced and continue to work on three papers based on my genealogy research. This is the third slice and is focused on the descendants of Alexander Ross Piper, the families of his eight great-grandparents, and three other important connected families, Cozzens, Chrystie, and Ricketts.

About 100 years ago, Alexander Ross Piper began his own search for his ancestors. He was directed to Egle's "Pennsylvania Genealogies: Chiefly Scotch-Irish and German", where he was mentioned. His research was documented in a series of "lightning" or "zigzag" diagrams, which I used extensively as a basis of further research. He was also very interested in coats-of-arms or family crests, which he researched and hand painted, a few of which are included here.

He had intended to author a Piper family history which never happened, except for a narrative description of his uncle Colonel Alexander Moore Piper who had taken him in and raised him after his father's death. Missing from his research was a mention of his mother and father who both died in their 40's. This reflected a family tragedy that needed explanation. Fortunately, the recent digitization of newspapers has made available the information needed to develop these narratives.

The Cozzens are particularly interesting, not only because of the Revolutionary War connection, but because there are three intermarriages with the Pipers: Alexander Moore and his two nephews Alexander Ross and Van Dyke.

I called this a "slice", because not all of what I have gathered is of interest to every potential archivist or researcher. The two other slices and where they may be found are described below. Both are available online at archive.org. The distributed documents exclude possibly private information of those still living. Complete versions are available to family members at my website with the appropriate username and password.

The first "real" slice was titled "West Point Connections - Pipers, Cozzens, Donnells, and Others." This has been accepted by the Archivist at the Library of the United States Military Academy, and the Rhode Island Historical Society.

This "Donnells, Langfords, Knipps, Hibbelers and their Connections" was Donnell-family focused. This has been accepted by the archivist of the Panhandle-Plains Historical Museum in Canyon, Texas and the archivist at "The Portal to Texas History" at the University of North Texas in Denton, Texas.

I have left the redundancy associated with the "Journal" format in place. I have attempted to be comprehensive and accurate. I have attempted to provide detailed sources and citation, but I am sure that I have failed at some level. I always suggest you go back to the original source.

Any corrections are welcome as are suggestions for further research.

Alton Donnell

Descendants of John Piper (1754)

Generation One

1. John PIPER (1754) was born in Cornard Magna, Suffolk, England.[1]

Known children of John Piper (1754) include:

+ 2 i. John PIPER (822) was born in Cornard Magna, Suffolk, England.

Generation Two

2. John PIPER (822) was born in Cornard Magna, Suffolk, England.[1]

Known children of John Piper (822) include:

+ 3 i. John PIPER (821) was born in Ashen, Essex, England.

Generation Three

Piper Family Crest

3. John PIPER (821) was born in Ashen, Essex, England.[1]

In 1723, he was granted a Coat of Arms, as documented in Burke's Armory, that applies to all of the descendants of his grandfather:

> *"***Piper** (Ashen co. Essex; granted 23 July, 1723 to John Piper, Esq., of Ashen, son of John Piper, or Cornard Magna, and grandson of John Piper, also of Cornard Magna, co. Suffolk, and to the descendants of his said grandfather; Mary Piper, the heiress, m. Henry Sperling, Esq., of Dynes Hall, co. Essex). Gu. A chev. embattled ar. betw. two falcons belled in chief or, and a dexter gauntlet in base barwise, holding a sword erect all ppr. *Crest* – A demi griffin reguard. ppr. Supporting an antique shield charged with a gauntlet and sword, as in the arms."

Ashen is a small village 8 miles north-of-west of the historic town of Sudbury and Great Cornard, south of the River Stour, the Essex/Suffolk border.[2]

Known children of John Piper (821) include:

+ 4 i. John PIPER (819) was born circa 1675 in Ashen, Essex, England. He married Lucinda (?) (820) before 1697. He died before 1738.

Generation Four

4. John PIPER (819) was born circa 1675 in Ashen, Essex, England.[1] He married Lucinda (?) (820) before 1697. He died before 1738.

He went to the north of Ireland from England about 1720.[1]

Lucinda (?) (820) was born circa 1677. She was also known as Widow Piper and Janet (820).[3] She emigrated with her son from Ireland to the American colonies before 1735. She purchased what became known as Widow Piper's Tavern before 1736. It became the site of the First Court of General Sessions of the Peace in Cumberland County. Four terms of the court were held there until the court was moved to Carlisle, the newly selected county seat.[4]

The only known child of John Piper (819) and Lucinda (?) (820) was:

+ 5 i. James PIPER (491) was born in 1698 in Kilmore, Down, Ireland. He married Margaret P Cleland (492), daughter of James Cleland (1750) and Margaret James (1751), on 30 Jul 1723 in Ballywoolen, Ireland. He died in May 1772. He was buried in Newville Cemetery, Newville, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.

Generation Five

5. James PIPER (491) was born in 1698 in Kilmore, Down, Ireland.[5] He married Margaret P Cleland (492), daughter of James Cleland (1750) and Margaret James (1751), on 30 Jul 1723 in Ballywoolen, Ireland.[6] He died in May 1772. He was buried in Newville Cemetery, Newville, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.[7] His estate was probated on 6 Jun 1772.[8]

He emigrated circa 1738 to the American colonies from the north of Ireland with his family and his mother, 'Widow' Piper. He settled in what was later called West Pennsboro township. He was a "representative man" and head of a prominent family.[9]

Note that his will was written in 1771 and probated in 1772, making the date on the grave marker unlikely. James gave:

> To his wife Margret [v. the more common spelling Margaret] and daughter Sarah – “a comfortable maintenance during her life and likewise my daughter Sarah if it please God to continue her affliction”.
>
> Otherwise, sons John, Samuel and James would split the estate equally.

With the qualifications that:

John gets the best horse and 30 Pounds owed to him

Daughter Jane gets 5 Pounds of money

Son William and daughters Elizabeth and Margret get 5 shillings.

Elizabeth's son James gets twenty shillings for schooling.

Margaret P CLELAND (492) was born on 28 Nov 1697 in Kilmore, Down, Ireland. She died in May 1772 at age 74. She died near the same time as her husband James.[10] She was buried in Newville, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.[10] Her headstone is misspelled "Cleeland." She was also known as Margret (492).

The nine known children of James Piper (491) and Margaret P Cleland (492) were as follows:

+ 6 i. Major General John Michael PIPER (344) was born on 30 Dec 1729 in the North of Ireland. He married Elizabeth Jane Lusk (345), daughter of John Lusk (823) and Esther Whitlow (2901), in 1770 in Shippensburg, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 31 Jan 1816 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 86. He was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.

7 ii. Joseph PIPER (2098).

+ 8 iii. Lieutenant Colonel James PIPER (1741) was born circa 1735 in the North of Ireland. He married Lucinda Long (1744). He died after 27 Aug 1776 at a Prisoner of War Ship in Long Island, New York, USA.

+ 9 iv. William PIPER (1747) was born on 31 Oct 1735 in Ireland. He married Sarah McDowell (2452), daughter of William McDowell (2461) and Mary Maxwell (2462), on 29 Dec 1759. He died on 7 Jan 1798 in Peters Township, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 62.

+ 10 v. Lieutenant Samuel PIPER (1742) was born in 1739 in Down, Down, Ireland. He married Jane Elder (1753), daughter of Samuel Elder (2480) and Martha (?) (2481). He died in 1822. He was buried at the Newville Cemetery in Newville, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.

11 vi. Margaret PIPER (1743) was born circa 1740.

12 vii. Jane PIPER (1745).

+ 13 viii. Elizabeth PIPER (1748).

14 ix. Sarah PIPER (1746).

Generation Six

6. Major General John Michael PIPER (344) was born on 30 Dec 1729 in the North of Ireland.[9] He married Elizabeth Jane Lusk (345), daughter of

John Lusk (823) and Esther Whitlow (2901), in 1770 in Shippensburg, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 31 Jan 1816 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 86.[11] He was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.[12]

Circa 1738, he emigrated with his family from Ireland and lived for a time at Shippensburg. He was a Lieutenant in the Second Battalion of the Pennsylvania Provisional Regiment during the French and Indian Wars (1754-1763). He had previously been with Colonel Armstrong at the Battle of Kittenany.[13] From the source:

> "Prior to 1771 he moved to Bedford County and settled upon the stream now known as Piper's Run. A log fort was erected at the southern end of Black Oak Ridge, near Piper's house, and at various times during the revolution was occupied by troops sent to protect the settlers.[13]

He was one of the Provincial Justices of Bedford County in 1773. At the outset of the War for Independence he was an outspoken patriot and represented Bedford County in the Provincial Conference held at Carpenter's Hall, Philadelphia which called the first constitutional convention on 18 Jun 1776.[9]

In July 1776, he commanded the 1st Battalion of Bedford Associators and was in active service. On the 21st of March 1777, he was commissioned Lieutenant of the County, a position he filled for a period of three years, during the most trying period of the war. The Committee of Safety, on 21 October appointed him one of the Commissioners to seize the effects of traitors.[9]

In 1777 (as is supposed from a date upon a brick in the chimney) Piper erected a substantial stone house (known as Fort Piper) of two stories, to which many settlers, at various periods, fled for refuge. John Piper lived there until his death in 1816. Fort Piper was believed to have been burned by arson in 1926.

From 27 November 1779, he represented Bedford County in the Supreme Executive Council. He was a member of the General Assembly from 1785 to 1789 and was opposed to the calling of the Convention of that year to which he was elected a member.[14] On 6 Nov 1787, his residence in Philadelphia which he occupied while attending the Assembly, was stoned by a mob to show their opposition to the Constitutional Party of which he was a member.[15] Under the Constitution of 1790, of which he was one of the framers, he was commissioned a Justice of the Peace, and on 2 June 1796, one of the Associate Judges of Bedford County.[14] In 1797, Major General John Michael Piper (344) was selected a Presidential Elector.[16] He was commissioned a Major General of the Pennsylvania Militia. on 25 Apr 1801.[16] On 3 Nov 1801, Major General John Michael Piper (344) was elected a member of the State Senate from the Huntington, Bedford and Somerset District. He was reelected in 1803.

At the time of his death a local paper gave this testimony:

"Mr. Piper was firmly attached to the principles of the Revolution, in which he bore his share with great credit as an officer, and the cause of political freedom, which was based on the revolution, found him an undeviating and ardent supporter. ... As a father he was peculiarly affectionate and indulgent, as a friend he was generous and sincere, and as a companion, polite, sociable and cheerful.[17]"

Elizabeth Jane LUSK (345) was born on 2 Sep 1748 in Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.[18] She died on 20 Aug 1822 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 73.[18] She was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.[18] She was also known as Catharine Elizabeth (345).[18]

The 11 known children of Major General John Michael Piper (344) and Elizabeth Jane Lusk (345) were as follows:

15 i. Mary PIPER (1737) was born in 1771 in Hopewell Township, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.

\+ 16 ii. Colonel William PIPER (1413) was born on 1 Jan 1774 in Everett, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Catherine Orth (1414) in Oct 1834. He died in 1852 on his farm in Hopewell Township, Pennsylvania. He was buried in Piper Cemetery, Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA, (The date of death disagrees between his headstone and the engraved title on his painting).

17 iii. James PIPER (1738) was born in 1775 in Hopewell Township, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He died in 1778 in Hopewell Township, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.

18 iv. John PIPER (1739) was born in 1777 in Hopewell Township, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He died in infancy.

\+ 19 v. John PIPER (1740) was born on 4 Nov 1779. He married Margaret Oils (2929) before 1818. He died on 5 Jan 1864 in Pennsylvania, USA, at age 84. He was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.

20 vi. Elizabeth PIPER (1736) was born in 1782.

21 vii. James PIPER (1415) was born on 31 Jan 1784 in Big Spring, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Anna E (?) (3008). He died on 15 Dec 1867 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 83. He was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.

\+ 22viii. Alexander Moore PIPER (343) was born on 1 Jan 1786 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Anne Espy Elder (346), daughter of Samuel Elder (347) and Margaret Espy (348), on 25 Apr 1816 at Presbyterian Church in Paxtang, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 17 Mar 1868 in Carlisle, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 82. He was buried at the Ashland Cemetery in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.

+ 23 ix. David PIPER (1416) was born on 29 Jun 1788 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Phoebe M Martin (3010). He died on 13 Sep 1849 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 61. He was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.

24 x. Polly PIPER (1735) was born in 1791.

25 xi. Thomas C. PIPER (1417) was born on 1 Dec 1794 in Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 6 Nov 1853 in Yellow Creek, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 58. He was buried in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.

Prison Ship Martyrs Monument, Brooklyn, New York

8. Lieutenant Colonel James PIPER (1741) was born circa 1735 in the North of Ireland.[19] He married Lucinda Long (1744). He died after 27 Aug 1776 at a Prisoner of War Ship in Long Island, New York, USA.[19] He was memorialized by the Prison Ship Martyrs Monument in Brooklyn, New York.[20]

He immigrated circa 1750 with his father's family to Northumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.[19] He lived in 1772 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. Two years after the founding of the county, there was an insurrection of the early settlers "west of the mountains." The reason for the insurrection was apparently the government's attempt to control or tax whiskey. This would not be settled for twenty years until President Washington settled the "Whiskey Rebellion" by force.

However, James Piper was elected to fill the position of county commissioner after the first county commissioners declined to act against the insurrectionists. Piper objected when two commissioners claimed seats unlawfully. The result was a split of the county and the creation of Westmorland county. This was known as "Dunmore's War.[21]" He enlisted in the First Rifles, Continental Regiment, Pennsylvania Line, and was commissioned Lieutenant-Colonel, March 13, 1776.

James Piper was commanding the First Battalion of Miles' Pennsylvania Rifle Regiment and was engaged at the battle of Long Island, August 27, 1776.

He was wounded and fell into the hands of the British. The date of his death is not known, as he was one of the victims of the inhuman treatment accorded the prisoners on the British prison ships in New York harbor.

(A detailed description of the battle is included in "The History of Bedford, Somerset and Fulton Counties'.).[19]

Lucinda LONG (1744) was born circa 1736. She lived in 1791 in Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.

The only known child of Lieutenant Colonel James Piper (1741) and Lucinda Long (1744) was:

+ 26 i. William PIPER (2908) married Sarah Thompson (2909).

9. William PIPER (1747) was born on 31 Oct 1735 in Ireland.[22] He married Sarah McDowell (2452), daughter of William McDowell (2461) and Mary Maxwell (2462), on 29 Dec 1759.[22] He died on 7 Jan 1798 in Peters Township, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 62.[22]

On 20 Jul 1763, William Piper (1747) was commissioned a Captain in the Second Battalion, Pennsylvania Regiment and served under Colonel Bouquet in the campaign of 1764, and received for his service in the French and Indian Wars two tracts of land. He moved his family from Shippensburg to the larger tract of land including the mouth of Delaware Run where they built a log house on the site of the current village of Dewart.

In the 1775 account of Rev. Phillip V. Fithian, an Irish missionary, it was called "Warrior Run". The reverend preached at the site of the unfinished Warrior Run meeting house, which was burned by Indians on 28 July 1779.

It is not known how long Captain Piper remained on the farm, but it was believed

> ...that they fled with other settlers in the big runaway of June 1778, to escape the fury of the Indians, and his improvements were probably burned, as the savages swept the valley as with the besom of destruction. It is likely that their flight continued until they reached protection among friends at Shippensburg and there remained."

Note: besom is a synonym for broom.[23] He was appointed Collector of the Excise in November 1779.

Sarah MCDOWELL (2452) was born on 30 Nov 1738.[22] She died on 5 Sep 1805 at age 66.[22]

The only known child of William Piper (1747) and Sarah McDowell (2452) was:

+ 27 i. Margaret PIPER (2453) was born on 3 Apr 1765 in Franklin, Pennsylvania, USA. She married William Smith (2454), son of (?) William Smith (2463) and Mary Smith (2464), on 2 Sep

1783. She married James Irwin (2458), son of Archibald Irwin (2465) and Jean McDowell (2466), on 5 Dec 1787. She died on 20 Feb 1852 in Mercersburg, Franklin, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 86. She was buried at the Church Hill Graveyard in Mercersburg, Franklin, Pennsylvania, USA.

10. Lieutenant Samuel PIPER (1742) was born in 1739 in Down, Down, Ireland. He married Jane Elder (1753), daughter of Samuel Elder (2480) and Martha (?) (2481). He died in 1822. He was buried at the Newville Cemetery in Newville, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.[24]

He was a Lieutenant of Mooney's New Hampshire Militia Regiment.

Jane ELDER (1753) was born circa 1749. She died in 1839.[10] She was buried at the Newville Cemetery in Newville, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.[25]

The only known child of Lieutenant Samuel Piper (1742) and Jane Elder (1753) was:

28 i. Samuel PIPER (2473) was born in 1787. He married Mary Jane McCullough (2474), daughter of James McCullough (2478) and Mary Jane Henderson (2479), on 18 May 1848 in Newton Township, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 7 Mar 1869. He was buried at the Newville Cemetery in Newville, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.

13. Elizabeth PIPER (1748).

Known children of Elizabeth Piper (1748) include:

29 i. James (?) (1749).

Generation Seven

Colonel William Piper, c1820
(Portrait located at Peppeneghek)

16. Colonel William PIPER (1413) was born on 1 Jan 1774 in Everett, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Catherine Orth (1414) in Oct 1834.[26] He died in 1852 on his farm in Hopewell Township, Pennsylvania.[27] He was buried in Piper Cemetery, Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA,

(The date of death disagrees between his headstone and the engraved title on his painting).[27]

Copied from the source:

> "He was a remarkable athlete, and there are numerous traditions concerning his feats of extraordinary agility--one to the effect that he leaped across the open circle, the highest in the dome of the state capital at Harrisburg, a distance of sixteen feet, eighty feet above the floor.[13]"

He represented Bedford County in the Legislature of Pennsylvania several times and served as a Democratic-Republican Congressman from Pennsylvania from 1811 to 1817. He was a Captain of Light Infantry and commanded a regiment of militia in the Pennsylvania 12th Division during the war of 1812-14. He was Adjutant General of the State during the administration of Governor Ritner from 1836 to 1839.[26]

Catherine ORTH (1414) was born on 1 Jan 1795 in Lebanon, Pennsylvania, USA. She married John Sanderson Whitehill (1732) on 30 Nov 1820.[26] She died on 25 Jul 1844 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 49.[26] She was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.

The two known children of Colonel William Piper (1413) and Catherine Orth (1414) were as follows:

30 i. Luther Reilly PIPER (1733) was born in Oct 1835. He died on 1 Jan 1862 at age 26. He died because of severe wounds suffered in the battle of Fredericksburg, December 18, 1862.

31 ii. William PIPER (1734) was born in Oct 1835 and died in infancy.

19. John PIPER (1740) was born on 4 Nov 1779.[28] He married Margaret Oils (2929) before 1818.[29] He died on 5 Jan 1864 in Pennsylvania, USA, at age 84.[28] He was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.[28]

He lived (lived in the old stone house until he was very old. He built a stone house where his son James Piper, Esq. lived).

Margaret OILS (2929) was born in 1788.[29] She died in Oct 1874 in Pennsylvania, USA.[29] She was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.[29]

The seven known children of John Piper (1740) and Margaret Oils (2929) were as follows:

\+ 32 i. John C PIPER (2930) was born in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Elizabeth Shelley (2931) in 1854. He died on 2 Dec 1898 in Lee, Illinois, USA. He was buried at the Ashton Cemetery in Ashton, Lee, Illinois, USA.

\+ 33 ii. James PIPER (2944) was born on 23 Jul 1819 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Lydia A Fink (2945), daughter of Valentine Fink (2954) and Sarah (?) (2955), in 1851. He died on 7 Dec 1900 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 81. He

was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.

34 iii. Eliza PIPER (2946) was born on 14 Oct 1821. She died on 23 Feb 1871 at age 49. She was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.

\+ 35 iv. Mary PIPER (2947) was born on 27 May 1824 in Hopewell Township, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. She married William Patterson Scott (2948) in 1851. She died on 14 Sep 1897 in Linn, Iowa, USA, at age 73. She was buried at the Sisley Grove Cemetery in Fairfax, Linn, Iowa, USA.

\+ 36 v. John S PIPER (2949) was born on 15 Jul 1825 in Pennsylvania, USA. He married Abigail Shingledecker (2950) on 21 Oct 1846 in Clermont, Ohio, USA. He died on 18 Sep 1904 in Watervliet, Berrien, Michigan, USA, at age 79. He was buried at the Boyer Cemetery in Bainbridge Center, Berrien, Michigan, USA.

\+ 37 vi. Thomas PIPER (2951) was born on 28 Feb 1829 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Mary Funk (2952) on 20 May 1852. He married Rebecca Ellen Livingston (2979) on 1 Jan 1863. He died on 25 Jun 1906 in Carrollton, Carroll, Iowa, USA, at age 77. He was buried at the Old Carrollton Cemetery in Carrollton, Carroll, Iowa, USA.

38 vii. Margaret PIPER (2953) was born on 21 Feb 1834. She died on 29 May 1864 at age 30 of an extended illness. She was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.

22. Alexander Moore PIPER (343) was born on 1 Jan 1786 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.[30] He married Anne Espy Elder (346), daughter of Samuel Elder (347) and Margaret Espy (348), on 25 Apr 1816 at Presbyterian Church in Paxtang, Pennsylvania, USA (by Rev. James R. Sharon).[31] He died on 17 Mar 1868 in Carlisle, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 82.[30] He was buried at the Ashland Cemetery in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.[32]

He commanded a company in the War of 1812.[33]

Anne Espy Elder

Anne Espy ELDER (346) was born on 25 Feb 1794. The Piper family bible lists 26 February 1794.[34] She died on 3 Jun 1886 in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 92.[30] She was buried at the Ashland Cemetery in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.[35]

The 10 known children of Alexander Moore Piper (343) and Anne Espy Elder (346) were as follows:

39 i. John Elder PIPER (1181) was born on 26 Mar 1817 in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 12 May 1824 at age 7. Espy's year of death is 1825.

\+ 40 ii. Samuel PIPER (1182) was born on 14 May 1819 in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Lucinda Wall (1189) in 1842. He died on 14 Nov 1843 at age 24.

41 iii. William PIPER (1183) was born on 26 Aug 1821 in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 13 Oct 1821.

\+ 42 iv. Margaretta Elder PIPER (1184) was born on 26 Feb 1823 in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, USA. She married Lieutenant Colonel Erkuries Beatty (1190), son of William Pitt Beatty (1272) and Eleanor Polk (2430), on 1 May 1845 in Columbia, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 2 Mar 1911 in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 88. She was buried at the Ashland Cemetery in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.

43 v. William Kirkpatrick PIPER (1185) was born on 10 May 1825 in Harrisburg, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 16 Oct 1908 in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 83. He was buried at the Ashland Cemetery in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.

\+ 44 vi. Alexander Moore PIPER (509) was born on 11 May 1828 in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Adelaide Cozzens (508), daughter of William Brown Cozzens (104) and

Jane Davidson (107), in Nov 1870. He died on 22 Feb 1902 at the Park Avenue Hotel in New York City, New York, USA, at age 73. He was buried on 26 Feb 1902 in United States Military Academy Cemetery, West Point, New York, USA, Location XXII, A, 06.

\+ 45 vii. James Wilson PIPER (102) was born on 26 Sep 1832 in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Sarah VanDyke Berier Ross (106), daughter of Edward Coke Ross (349) and Catharine Van Dyke Berier (350), on 6 Aug 1863 in Fort Hamilton, New York, USA, by the Reverend Currie. He died on 30 Oct 1876 in Carlisle, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 44. His funeral was held at Captain Erkuries Beatty's residence. He was buried at the Ashland Cemetery in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.

46viii. Ann Elizabeth PIPER (1186) was born on 2 Jun 1834 in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 7 Feb 1835.

47 ix. Mary Campbell PIPER (1187) was born on 29 Feb 1836 in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, USA. She married John J White (1191) circa 1860. She died in 1875. After her death, her three sons and two daughters moved with their father to Atlanta, GA.

\+ 48 x. Annie Elder PIPER (1188) was born on 23 Sep 1842 in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, USA. She married Agib Ricketts (1192), son of Elijah Green Ricketts (1370) and Margaret Leigh Lockhart (2371), on 19 May 1863. She died on 2 Mar 1926 in Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 83. She was buried at the Hollenback Cemetery in Wilkes-Barre, Luzerne, Pennsylvania, USA.

23. David PIPER (1416) was born on 29 Jun 1788 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.[36] He married Phoebe M Martin (3010).[37] He died on 13 Sep 1849 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 61. He was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.[38]

Phoebe M MARTIN (3010) was born on 11 Sep 1800 in Pennsylvania, USA.[37] She died on 3 Jun 1852 at age 51.[37] She was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.[37]

The five known children of David Piper (1416) and Phoebe M Martin (3010) were as follows:

49 i. John Thomas PIPER (3014) was born in 1827 in Hopewell Township, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 6 Oct 1872 in Indiana, USA. He was buried at the Parks- Groninger Cemetery in Rockfield, Carroll, Indiana, USA.

\+ 50 ii. Abraham Martin PIPER (3015) was born on 29 Mar 1829 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Elizabeth Jane Kay (3019) in 1862. He died on 18 Nov 1906 in Shawnee, Johnson, Kansas, USA, at age 77. He was buried at the Monticello Union Cemetery in Shawnee, Johnson, Kansas, USA.

51 iii. Lewis Martin PIPER (3016) was born on 15 Jan 1831 in Hopewell Township, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 3 Aug 1904 in Everett, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 73. He was buried at the Everett Cemetery in Everett, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.

52 iv. Mary Dill PIPER (3017) was born on 10 Apr 1833 in Bedford, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 30 May 1895 in Monticello, White, Indiana, USA, at age 62. She was buried at the Old Monticello Cemetery in Monticello, White, Indiana, USA.

53 v. Rebecca PIPER (3018) was born on 11 Nov 1835 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. She died in Lewistown, Miflin, Pennsylvania, USA. She was buried at the Wells Valley Presbyterian Church Cemetery in Wells Tannery, Fulton, Pennsylvania, USA.

26. William PIPER (2908) married Sarah Thompson (2909).[19]

He lived in Shippensburg, Pennsylvania, USA.[19]

The only known child of William Piper (2908) and Sarah Thompson (2909) was:

\+ 54 i. Colonel John PIPER (2910) was born in 1798 in Shippensburg, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Julie Ann Fletcher (2911), daughter of Jacob Fletcher (3007), in 1819. He died on 10 Jul 1870 in Gaysport, Blair, Pennsylvania, USA. He was buried at the Zion Lutheran Cemetery in Hollidaysburg, Blair, Pennsylvania, USA.

27. Margaret PIPER (2453) was born on 3 Apr 1765 in Franklin, Pennsylvania, USA.[39] She married William Smith (2454), son of (?) William Smith (2463) and Mary Smith (2464), on 2 Sep 1783.[40] She married James Irwin (2458), son of Archibald Irwin (2465) and Jean McDowell (2466), on 5 Dec 1787. She died on 20 Feb 1852 in Mercersburg, Franklin, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 86.[39] She was buried at the Church Hill Graveyard in Mercersburg, Franklin, Pennsylvania, USA.[39]

She was also known as Peggy and "Little Wain" (2453).[23]

William SMITH (2454) was born in 1764.[40] He died in Apr 1786.[40] He was a Lieutenant in Captain William Huston's company in Colonel Samuel Culbertson's battalion, Cumberland County Associators in 1780.

He inherited the site of Mercersburg, which he was laying out when he died.[40]

The only known child of Margaret Piper (2453) and William Smith (2454) was:

\+ 55 i. Sarah SMITH (2455) married Major John Brownson (2456).

James IRWIN (2458) was born on 14 Apr 1758 in Franklin, Pennsylvania, USA.[41] He died on 8 Nov 1843 in Cincinnati, Hamilton, Ohio, USA, at age 85.[41] He was buried at the Spring Grove Cemetery in Cincinnati, Hamilton,

Ohio, USA.[41] He was a First Lieutenant in the Eight Company of Associated Battalion of Cumberland County on 31 Jul 1777.[23] James Irwin received from his father-in-law Captain Piper's tract of 609 acres of land. He later received title to the second tract of 553 acres on 11 March 1795.[23]

The eight known children of Margaret Piper (2453) and James Irwin (2458) were as follows:

56 i. Archibald IRWIN (2467) was born on 9 Oct 1788. He died on 31 May 1797 at age 8.

57 ii. Mary Smith IRWIN (2468) was born on 6 Jan 1790. She died on 12 Jun 1863 at age 73.

58 iii. William IRWIN (2469) was born on 24 Nov 1791.

59 iv. John IRWIN (2470) was born on 1 Feb 1794. He died on 13 Oct 1838 at age 44.

60 v. James IRWIN (2471) was born on 28 Mar 1797. He died on 4 Mar 1798.

61 vi. Archibald James IRWIN (2472) was born on 15 Dec 1798. He died on 14 Nov 1867 at age 68.

62 vii. Matthew IRWIN (2459) was born on 5 Sep 1800. He died on 22 Nov 1869 at age 69.

63 viii. Jane F. IRWIN (2460) was born on 30 Jun 1803. She died on 12 Apr 1852 at age 48.

Generation Eight

32. John C PIPER (2930) was born in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.[42] He married Elizabeth Shelley (2931) in 1854.[43] He died on 2 Dec 1898 in Lee, Illinois, USA.[42] He was buried at the Ashton Cemetery in Ashton, Lee, Illinois, USA.[42]

> John C. Piper of Reynolds township, for forty years a resident of Lee County, met a violent death at his home Friday evening. Mr. Piper had been to Steward and reached home at dark. He tied his horse in his stall but in attempting to leave the barn was pushed under another horse by the one he had tied. The horses were biting and pushing one another and when Mr. Piper fell, the horse trampled upon him. Mr. Piper's son heard the disturbance and got his father from under the horse. It was found that the old gentleman was badly injured and Dr. Gardner, of Steward, was summoned. Mr. Piper died before the physician arrived. His skull was crushed and his left side was broken in over his heart. Mr. Pier has been a prominent man in Reynolds and was highly esteemed. Although 75 years of age, he was very active, and during the last few years, has been an enthusiastic bicycle rider. Nearly every section of Lee County has seen Mr. Piper on his wheel, and two years ago he made an extended trip through Dakota and Kansas a wheel. The deceased had held many offices of trust during his residence in Lee County, having been supervisor, assessor,

collector and town clerk. He leaves a wife, and six sons and daughters.[42]

Elizabeth SHELLEY (2931) was born on 16 Apr 1829 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.[43] She died on 16 Mar 1916 in Sabetha, Nemaha, Kansas, USA, at age 86.[43]

The 10 known children of John C Piper (2930) and Elizabeth Shelley (2931) were as follows:

64 i. Charles PIPER (2932) died on 20 Oct 1867 in Lee, Illinois, USA. He was buried at the Ashton Cemetery in Ashton, Lee, Illinois, USA.

65 ii. John Luther PIPER (2933) was born in 1856 in Illinois, USA. He died on 26 Apr 1899 at Eskridge Cemetery in Eskridge, Wabaunsee, Kansas, USA.

66 iii. Shelley Abraham PIPER (2934) was born on 19 Dec 1856 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Martha Ann Dunn (2935). He died on 1 Nov 1951 in Groton, Brown, South Dakota, USA, at age 94. He was buried at the Green Hill Cemetery in Alexandria, Hanson, South Dakota, USA.

67 iv. William C PIPER (2936) was born on 24 May 1858 in Lee, Illinois, USA. He died on 13 Jan 1906 in Lee, Illinois, USA, at age 47. He was buried at the Ashton Cemetery in Ashton, Lee, Illinois, USA.

68 v. Sarah Hanna PIPER (2937) was born on 26 Mar 1862 in Steward, Lee, Illinois, USA. She married Ira Reed George (2938) in 1890. She died on 25 Nov 1940 in Lee, Illinois, USA, at age 78. She was buried at the Ashton Cemetery in Ashton, Lee, Illinois, USA.

69 vi. Margaret Mae PIPER (2939) was born on 11 Mar 1865 in Steward, Lee, Illinois, USA. She died on 25 Jun 1956 in Long Beach, Los Angeles, California, USA, at age 91. She was buried at the Sabetha Cemetery in Sabetha, Nemaha, Kansas, USA.

70 vii. Clinton PIPER (2940) was born in 1870. He died in 1871. He was buried in 2222 at the Ashton Cemetery in Ashton, Lee, Illinois, USA.

71 viii. Charlet B PIPER (2941) was born on 26 Apr 1871 in Lee, Illinois, USA. She died on 27 May 1879 in Lee, Illinois, USA, at age 8. She was buried at the Ashton Cemetery in Ashton, Lee, Illinois, USA.

72 ix. Clara E PIPER (2942) was born in Sep 1873 in Lee, Illinois, USA. She died in 1938 in Sabetha, Nemaha, Kansas, USA. She was buried at the Sabetha Cemetery in Sabetha, Nemaha, Kansas, USA.

73 x. Francis E PIPER (2943) was born in 1876 in Lee, Illinois, USA. She died in 1876 in Lee, Illinois, USA. She was buried at the Ashton Cemetery in Ashton, Lee, Illinois, USA.

33. James PIPER (2944) was born on 23 Jul 1819 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.[44] He married Lydia A Fink (2945), daughter of Valentine Fink (2954) and Sarah (?) (2955), in 1851.[45] He died on 7 Dec 1900 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 81.[44] He was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.[44]

In 1850, he went to Loysburg where he was engaged in the mercantile business for six years. From Loysburg he moved to Bedford Forge, in Hopewell Township where he operated a charcoal furnace for about two years. He then moved back to the farm where he spent the remainder of his days.

He served in offices of trust during his lifetime including as Justice of the Peace for several terms. In 1890 he was elected as a Republican County Commissioner and served two terms.

Lydia A FINK (2945) was born on 15 May 1831.[45] She died on 18 Jan 1896 at age 64.[45] She was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.[45]

The seven known children of James Piper (2944) and Lydia A Fink (2945) were as follows:

74 i. Edward PIPER (2972).

75 ii. Samuel Fink PIPER (2956) was born on 27 May 1854 in Loysburg, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Laura Trimbath (3012), daughter of Reverend James Warren Trimbath (3021) and Sarah A (?) (3022), in 1879. He married Susan Harriet Cypher (2957), daughter of Samuel Cypher (3023), in 1899. He died on 10 Aug 1929 at North Spring Street in Everett, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 75.

76 iii. William Scott PIPER (2958) was born on 15 Aug 1856 in Hopewell Township, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 29 Dec 1881 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 25. He was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.

77 iv. James Valentine PIPER (2959) was born on 13 Jan 1859 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Mattie A (?) (3013). He married Susan Adelaide Brennan (2960), daughter of Peter Brennan (2961), in 1890. He died on 28 Mar 1916 in Minneapolis, Hennepin, Minnesota, USA, at age 57. He was buried at the Lakewood Cemetery in Minneapolis, Hennepin, Minnesota, USA.

78 v. Sarah Margaret PIPER (2962) was born on 5 Mar 1862 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. She married Doctor Thomas Milton Rhodes (2963). She died on 7 Oct 1934 in Saxton, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 72.

+ 79 vi. Doctor Robert Lawrence PIPER (2964) was born on 15 Mar 1865 in Hopewell Township, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Maud L Eberley (2969). He died on 15 Feb 1936 in Tyrone, Blair, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 70. He was buried at the Eastlawn Cemetery in Tyrone, Blair, Pennsylvania, USA.

80 vii. Mary R PIPER (2965) was born in Jan 1868 in Hopewell Township, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 14 Sep 1925 in Harrisburg, Dauphin, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 57. She was buried at the Rose Hill Cemetery in Altoona, Blair, Pennsylvania, USA.

35. Mary PIPER (2947) was born on 27 May 1824 in Hopewell Township, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.[46] She married William Patterson Scott (2948) in 1851.[47] She died on 14 Sep 1897 in Linn, Iowa, USA, at age 73.[46] She was buried at the Sisley Grove Cemetery in Fairfax, Linn, Iowa, USA.[46]

William Patterson SCOTT (2948) was born on 27 Oct 1825 in Peters Township, Franklin, Pennsylvania, USA.[47] He died on 20 Oct 1896 in Clinton Township, Linn, Iowa, USA, at age 70.[47]

The three known children of Mary Piper (2947) and William Patterson Scott (2948) were as follows:

81 i. Etta M SCOTT (2966) was born on 25 Mar 1852 in Pattonville, Armstrong, Pennsylvania, USA.

82 ii. Anna Elizabeth SCOTT (2967) was born on 18 Jun 1854 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. She married Willard Thomas Block (3511). She died on 9 Sep 1924 in Chicago, Cook, Illinois, USA, at age 70. She was buried at the Oak Woods Cemetery in Chicago, Cook, Illinois, USA.

83 iii. James P SCOTT (2968) was born on 31 Aug 1856 in Hopewell Township, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 21 Aug 1857 in Hopewell Township, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.

36. John S PIPER (2949) was born on 15 Jul 1825 in Pennsylvania, USA.[48] He married Abigail Shingledecker (2950) on 21 Oct 1846 in Clermont, Ohio, USA.[49] He died on 18 Sep 1904 in Watervliet, Berrien, Michigan, USA, at age 79.[48] He was buried at the Boyer Cemetery in Bainbridge Center, Berrien, Michigan, USA.[48]

On 16 Nov 1861, John S Piper (2949) enlisted in the U.S. Army. He served as a fireman on the U.S. Army gunboat Carondelet (which was later transferred to the U.S. Navy). John was wounded in battle & discharged on 27 Feb 1862.[48] He was a laborer. After the Civil War, he returned to Michigan where he was a wood chopper and a farmer.[48]

Abigail SHINGLEDECKER (2950) was born on 29 Nov 1821.[49] She died on 30 Mar 1895 at age 73.[49] She was buried at the Boyer Cemetery in Bainbridge Center, Berrien, Michigan, USA.[49]

The two known children of John S Piper (2949) and Abigail Shingledecker (2950) were as follows:

84 i. William PIPER (2973) was born on 23 Jul 1847 in Ohio, USA. He died on 25 Jun 1925 in Mercer, Ohio, USA, at age 77. He was buried at the Mount Olive Cemetery in Rockford, Mercer, Ohio, USA.

\+ 85 ii. George PIPER (2974) was born in 1850. He married Elizabeth Ann Shrader (2975) in 1875. He died in 1932 at Zion Cemetery in Butler, Richland, Ohio, USA.

37. Thomas PIPER (2951) was born on 28 Feb 1829 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Mary Funk (2952) on 20 May 1852.[50] He married Rebecca Ellen Livingston (2979) on 1 Jan 1863.[51] He died on 25 Jun 1906 in Carrollton, Carroll, Iowa, USA, at age 77.[50] He was buried at the Old Carrollton Cemetery in Carrollton, Carroll, Iowa, USA.[50]

He was born and reared in the old stone fort built by his grandfather in 1776, where he also lived for about nine years after his marriage.

He served in the Civil War in Company K, 50 Regiment of Pennsylvania Veteran Volunteers.

He moved with his family to Carrollton in 1868.[50]

Mary FUNK (2952) was born in Jun 1831.[52] She died on 6 Feb 1861 at age 29.[52] She was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.[52]

The five known children of Thomas Piper (2951) and Mary Funk (2952) were as follows:

86 i. Velura Belle PIPER (2989) was born on 8 Jan 1853 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 25 Mar 1935 in Chicago, Cook, Illinois, USA, at age 82. She was buried at the Oakridge in Catlin, Vermillion, Illinois, USA.

87 ii. Calvin R PIPER (2990) was born on 11 Aug 1854 in Hopewell Township, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 15 Sep 1929 in Frontier, Nebraska, USA, at age 75. He was buried at the Maywood Cemetery in Maywood, Frontier, Nebraska, USA.

88 iii. Harriet Ann PIPER (2991) was born on 13 Sep 1856 in Pennsylvania, USA. She married Charles David Corbin (2992). She died on 7 Jan 1928 in Auburn, Placer, California, USA, at age 71. She was buried at the Old Auburn Cemetery in Auburn, Placer, California, USA.

89 iv. Johnny J PIPER (2988) was born in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He died in 1861 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.

90 v. Stewart W PIPER (3011) was born on 9 Dec 1858 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 10 Mar 1923 in Maywood,

Frontier, Nebraska, USA, at age 64. He was buried at the Maywood Cemetery in Maywood, Frontier, Nebraska, USA.

Rebecca Ellen LIVINGSTON (2979) was born on 4 Sep 1838 in Bedford, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.[51] She died on 3 Mar 1916 in Carrollton, Carroll, Iowa, USA, at age 77.[51]

The eight known children of Thomas Piper (2951) and Rebecca Ellen Livingston (2979) were as follows:

91 i. Willie L PIPER (2980) was born on 17 Aug 1863 in Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 19 Feb 1864 in Pennsylvania, USA. He was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.

92 ii. Jennie Margaret PIPER (2981) was born on 6 Dec 1864 in Bedford, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 24 Jan 1944 in Coon Rapids, Carroll, Iowa, USA, at age 79. She was buried at the Coon Rapids Cemetery in Coon Rapids, Carroll, Iowa, USA.

93 iii. Harry PIPER (2982) was born on 9 Jan 1865 in Bedford, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 19 Sep 1921 in Carrollton, Carroll, Iowa, USA, at age 56. He was buried at the Old Carrollton Cemetery in Carrollton, Carroll, Iowa, USA.

94 iv. Minnie B PIPER (2983) was born on 7 Mar 1870 in Carrollton, Carroll, Iowa, USA. She died on 7 Mar 1960 in Carrollton, Carroll, Iowa, USA, at age 90. She was buried at the Old Carrollton Cemetery in Carrollton, Carroll, Iowa, USA.

95 v. Arvilla Elizabeth PIPER (2984) was born on 28 Jun 1872. She died on 10 Nov 1926 at age 54. She was buried at the West Lawn Cemetery in Glidden, Carroll, Iowa, USA.

96 vi. Mary Ellen PIPER (2985) was born on 22 Nov 1874 in Carrollton, Carroll, Iowa, USA. She died on 9 Aug 1963 in Ottumwa, Wapello, Iowa, USA, at age 88. She was buried at the West Lawn Cemetery in Glidden, Carroll, Iowa, USA.

97 vii. Edward Livingston PIPER (2986) was born on 27 Oct 1876 in Carrollton, Carroll, Iowa, USA. He died on 1 Dec 1954 in Carrollton, Carroll, Iowa, USA, at age 78. He was buried at the West Lawn Cemetery in Glidden, Carroll, Iowa, USA.

98viii. George Luther PIPER (2987) was born on 11 Oct 1878 in Ralston, Carroll, Iowa, USA. He died on 6 Oct 1925 in Ralston, Carroll, Iowa, USA, at age 46. He was buried at the West Lawn Cemetery in Glidden, Carroll, Iowa, USA.

40. Samuel PIPER (1182) was born on 14 May 1819 in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, USA.[53] He married Lucinda Wall (1189) in 1842.[33] He died on 14 Nov 1843 at age 24.[53]

The only known child of Samuel Piper (1182) and Lucinda Wall (1189) was:

99 i. Ann Elizabeth PIPER (2100) was born on 21 Jun 1843. She died on 3 Jun 1886 at age 42.

42. Margaretta Elder PIPER (1184) was born on 26 Feb 1823 in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, USA.[53] She married Lieutenant Colonel Erkuries Beatty (1190), son of William Pitt Beatty (1272) and Eleanor Polk (2430), on 1 May 1845 in Columbia, Pennsylvania, USA.[33] She died on 2 Mar 1911 in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 88.[53] She was buried at the Ashland Cemetery in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.[54]

Erkuries Beatty

Lieutenant Colonel Erkuries BEATTY (1190) was born on 6 May 1817 in Columbia, Lancaster, Pennsylvania, USA.[30] He died on 8 Mar 1880 in Carlisle, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 62.[55] He was buried at the Ashland Cemetery in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.[56] He was a printer and published the Columbia *Spy* newspaper. He moved in 1843 to Carlisle, Pennsylvania where he published the Carlisle *Herald*. Around 1856 he left the printing business, purchased a foundry, but returned to printing after the Civil War.[30]

At the start of the Civil War, Erkuries Beatty enlisted in Cumberland County on 21 April 1861, helped recruit the Carlisle Fencibles, and was elected the company's 2nd Lieutenant. He mustered into federal service at Washington DC on 27 July 1861 as 2nd lieutenant of Company A, 7th Pennsylvania Reserves (36th Pennsylvania Infantry). He fought at Dranesville and the Seven Days Battles. After being wounded twice at Charles City Crossroads (aka Glendale, Frasier’s Farm, New Market Road, et al) on 30 June 1982, Beatty was sent home on surgeon's leave and placed on recruiting duty. He returned to duty and was promoted to 1st Lieutenant 1 August 1862. Following the death of James Colwell at Antietam, Beatty was promoted to Captain of the Fencibles, ranking from Sept. 17, 1862. Beatty mustered out with his company on June 16, 1864. The War Department later conferred on him the brevet commission of Major and Lieutenant Colonel for bravery and meritorious service in the field.

The six known children of Margaretta Elder Piper (1184) and Lieutenant Colonel Erkuries Beatty (1190) were as follows:

100 i. William Pitt BEATTY (1358) was born on 14 Feb 1846. He died on 13 Mar 1923 in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA,

at age 77. He was buried at the Ashland Cemetery in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.

\+ 101 ii. Alexander Piper BEATTY (1359) was born on 12 Jan 1848 in Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Sarah Jane Rouzer (2427), daughter of Henry Rouzer (2431) and Catharine Schlosser (2432). He died on 19 Apr 1916 in Washington, District of Columbia, USA, at age 68. He was buried at the Wellers Cemetery in Thurmont, Frederick, Maryland, USA.

102 iii. Annie Elder BEATTY (1360) was born on 14 Aug 1849. She died on 8 Jul 1852 at age 2. She was buried at the Ashland Cemetery in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.

103 iv. Fannie BEATTY (1361) was born on 13 Oct 1852. She died in infancy. She was buried at the Ashland Cemetery in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.

104 v. Helen Ansley BEATTY (1362) was born on 15 Dec 1853 in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 30 May 1936 in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 82. She was buried at the Ashland Cemetery in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.

105 vi. George BEATTY (1363) was born on 30 Dec 1855. He died on 2 Jan 1856. He was buried at the Ashland Cemetery in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.

Colonel Alexander Moore Piper, c1865

44. Alexander Moore PIPER (509) was born on 11 May 1828 in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.[57] He married Adelaide Cozzens (508), daughter of William Brown Cozzens (104) and Jane Davidson (107), in Nov 1870.[58] He died on 22 Feb 1902 at the Park Avenue Hotel in New York City, New York, USA, at age 73.[59] He was buried on 26 Feb 1902 in United States Military Academy Cemetery, West Point, New York, USA, Location XXII, A, 06.

His first school years were spent at Mr. Alfred Armstrong's Academy, and he was for a short time at Dickenson College. His last years were with

Captain Alden Partridge's Pennsylvania Military Institute. (Captain Partridge had graduated from the Military Academy in 1806, was the Superintendent of the Military Academy from 1814 to 1816, and was court martialed for refusing to leave when his replacement Colonel Sylvanus Thayer arrived.) While a pupil at this school, he received his appointment to the Military Academy on 1 March 1847 by Representative Alexander Ramsey of Pennsylvania.

Captain Partridge said that he was academically prepared to enter the Second (Junior) class, which was not allowed. He was admitted on 1 July 1847 at the age of 19.[58] On 1 Jul 1851 Alexander Moore Piper (509) graduated from the United States Military Academy. He was the 1498th graduate. He ranked number five in his class upon graduation and opted for an artillery commission instead of one in the engineers.[60]

He was commissioned a brevet 2nd Lieutenant in the Third U.S, Artillery at Fort Independence, Rhode Island.[58] He was promoted to 2nd Lieutenant on 12 Dec 1851.[58] In 1852 Alexander Moore Piper (509) served at Fort Adams, Rhode Island, and Fort Snelling, Minnesota. In August 1853, he returned to West Point as Assistant Professor of Geography, History, and Ethics, but he remained only until April 1854 when he went to Fort Monroe, Virginia.[58] In 1854 Alexander Moore Piper (509) was ordered to the far West for frontier duty at Fort Yuma, California; Fort Vancouver, Washington; and Fort Dalles, Oregon also known as The Dalles. His command opened up Oregon and Washington and protected the pioneers by establishing roads and building many block houses.[58] He was promoted to 1st Lieutenant on 31 Jan 1855.

He participated in several expeditions against the Indians. He commanded L Company of the 3rd Artillery as part of Major Edward J. Steptoe's force.[58] After a series of attacks by the Yakimas, Chinooks and Klickitats on settlements in Oregon, Lieutenant Piper was detached to support Lieutenant Philip H. Sheridan and captured a group of Chinooks on Bradford's Island on 27 March 1855. on 27 Mar 1855.[61] In 1856 and 1857 he was at Fort Walla Walla, Washington and Fort Umpqua, Oregon, and in 1860 went on an expedition to Upper Klamath Lake, Oregon.[58] In October 1860, Piper reported to West Point for another tour of duty as an instructor.

In February of 1861, the War Department directed Lieutenant Charles Griffin (USMA, 1847), the chief artillery instructor at West Point, to organize a battery composed of artillery officers, soldiers, and equipment from the training detachment at the Military Academy. With the approach of Lincoln’s inauguration, the battery was ordered to Washington, D.C. to help secure the capital from secessionist elements. Known as the West Point Battery, Piper was among the officers selected to be part of the new unit and accompanied it to the nation’s capital in February 1861.[62] On 14 May 1861, he was offered an appointment by the President as Captain in the Eighteenth Infantry but declined and was commissioned Captain in the Third Artillery the same day. He never joined the unit but stayed with the West Point battery in defense of Washington.[58]

He was detached from the battery when General McDowell assigned him as the as Acting Assistant Adjutant-General on the staff of Colonel William

Tecumseh Sherman’s 3rd brigade of the First Division of McDowell's Army. In the Manassas Campaign, he was engaged in action at Blackburn's Ford on 18 July 1861, and at Bull Run on July 21st. Sherman, a former Third Artillery officer, reported on July 25th that "Lieutenants Piper and McQuesin of my personal staff were under fire all day, and carried orders to and fro with as much coolness as on parade”.[58] On 11 Sep 1861 Alexander Moore Piper (509) was ordered to return to West Point as Principal Assistant Professor of Chemistry, Mineralogy, and Geology. On 15 June 1862, he took command of the Light Artillery Battery at West Point and was ordered to the front.[58] He reported to Major General Pope and, at the age of 34, became Chief of Artillery for Pope’s Army of Virginia. He earned a promotion to Brevet Major for gallant and meritorious service during the campaign in Northern Virginia on 30 Aug 1862.[58] In Sep 1862, Alexander Moore Piper (509) was detailed as the Assistant Inspector of Artillery in Washington.[58]

On 7 Jan 1863, Piper received an appointment as Colonel of the 10th New York Heavy Artillery Volunteers, which was raised and organized from the neighborhood of Sackett's Harbor, New York. This regiment was raised in response to Lincoln's call for 300,000 men on 2 August 1862. He led these raw recruits to the defense of Washington and drilled them into shape, and "out of chaos came order.[58]" On 27 May 1864, his “heavies” took transports for Port Royal on the Rappahannock and were soon part of General Grant's Army at Cold Harbor. Despite the artillery name, they often fought as infantry.

They served credibly in the siege of Petersburg where Piper received a second brevet. The 10th New York later operated in the Shenandoah Valley with Phil Sheridan, Piper’s old comrade from the Indian fighting in the Pacific Northwest. The 10th was also at the Siege of Richmond and Petersburg at the close of the War. From 23 July 1864 to 10 November 1864, he was Chief of Artillery of the 18th Army Corps. From December 1864 to July 1865, Colonel Piper ended the war as Chief of Artillery of the Middle Military Division.

He mustered out of volunteer service with his regiment at Madison Barracks, New York on 6 July 1865. He was a loved commander, and his "...firm, unswerving discipline made even those whom he punished admire him." The regiment presented him with a "very handsome watch, and he never failed to show with pride this token of appreciation." They also commissioned the portrait by Theodore Gegoux.[58]

Alexander Moore Piper (509) was commissioned into the 4th Artillery and served as Principal Instructor of Artillery Tactics at the Military Academy, 24 July 1865 to 28 August 1872.[58] In 1872, he took a leave of absence from the military, after Adelaide's unsuccessful pregnancy, then returned to active duty. On his return, unsolicited, General Grant offered him a promotion to Major in the Paymaster's Department, but he declined to leave the artillery.

He was promoted to Major on 20 December 1875 while in command of a company at Ft. Hamilton, Brooklyn. He returned to the Military Academy as

Principal Instructor of Artillery Tactics from September 1876 to August 1881.[58] Alexander Ross Piper notes in his manuscript "Alexander Piper" that:

> "His ideas of right and wrong and strict obedience to orders were well illustrated during his last tour of duty at the Academy, when Gen. O. O. Howard, the Superintendent of the Academy, issued an order that no soldier should walk on the sidewalk in front of the officer's quarters. Col. Piper promptly took the middle of the roadway and walked there until called upon for an explanation, when he stated that he was a soldier, and proud of it, though he was also an officer. The order was rescinded.[58]"

He was in command of Ft. Trumbull, Connecticut when he was promoted to Lieutenant Colonel, 1st Artillery on 8 November 1882. He was transferred to 3rd Artillery 10 November 1882 and was placed in command of the Artillery Regiment and St. Francis Barracks, Florida, 25 December 1882 to January 1884. He was transferred to 1st Artillery January 1884 for duty at the Presidio of San Francisco, California and was in command of the Artillery Regiment and Presidio of San Francisco, where he was promoted to Colonel, 5th Artillery on 10 August 1887. He then commanded Ft. Hamilton, New York from October 1887 until he retired at his own request on 1 July 1991.[58]

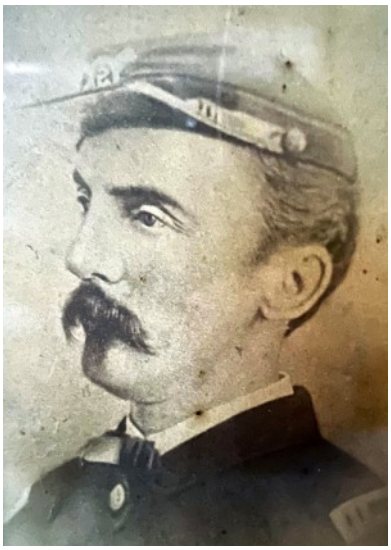
Alexander Moore Piper (509) and Adelaide Cozzens (508) lived in the Park Avenue Hotel, New York City, New York, USA, after he retired. A fire originated in the 71st Regimental Armory across the street and spread to the hotel. He was overcome by smoke and lost his life. She survived the fire.

Adelaide Cozzens

Adelaide COZZENS (508) was born in 1834. She died on 23 Nov 1922 at 7522 Ridge Boulevard in Brooklyn, New York, USA. She was buried on 27 Nov 1922 at the United States Military Academy Cemetery in West Point, New York, USA. Location XXII, A, 05. She was known by her family and friends as Addie (508).

The only known child of Alexander Moore Piper (509) and Adelaide Cozzens (508) was:

106 i. Adelaide PIPER (1226) was born on 17 Dec 1871. She died on 18 Dec 1871. She was buried on 18 Dec 1871 in United States Military Academy Cemetery, West Point, New York, USA, (Location XXIX, A, 03).



James Wilson Piper, c 1863

45. James Wilson PIPER (102) was born on 26 Sep 1832 in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Sarah VanDyke Berier Ross (106), daughter of Edward Coke Ross (349) and Catharine Van Dyke Berier (350), on 6 Aug 1863 in Fort Hamilton, New York, USA, by the Reverend Currie.[63] He died on 30 Oct 1876 in Carlisle, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 44. His funeral was held at Captain Erkuries Beatty's residence.[64] He was buried at the Ashland Cemetery in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.[65]

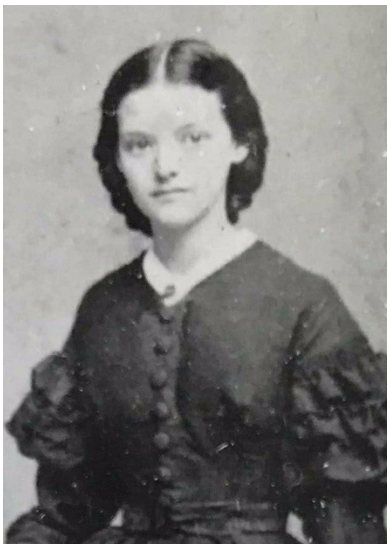
He was a charter member and Recording Secretary of the Freemont Club, established to support the Union Electoral ticket and oppose James Buchanan. He worked for his brother-in-law, Erkuries Beatty (1190) at the *Carlisle Weekly Herald* where he was the office foreman.[66]

Piper left civilian life for the Army at the outbreak of the Civil War where he served with his friend Captain Smead, United States Military Academy Class of 1854, who was tasked to recruit and form a voluntary battery of artillery. He received a commission as a lieutenant and went to the field immediately with Smead's battery, which was part of the Artillery Reserve for the Army of the Potomac in the Virginia Peninsular Campaign.

During the Seven Days Battles (June-July 1862) he was severely wounded during the Battle of Mechanicsburg on 28 June 1862. He received a brevet promotion to Captain for gallant and meritorious service during that battle. When Captain Smead was killed in the Second Battle of Bull Run on 30 August 1862, Piper assumed command of the battery.[67]

After the end of the Civil War, he was an instructor at the Artillery School in Fort Monroe, Virginia, USA. He was assigned at Columbia, South Carolina,

but returned home to Bedford County, where he was "Rusticating.[68]" He was again assigned to the Artillery School at Fort Monroe. After the Civil War, he was the Regimental Adjutant, 5th U.S. Artillery, Fort Wadsworth, Staten Island, New York, USA. He was required to retire on sick leave and returned to Carlisle, Pennsylvania with "a shattered and broken constitution." He came down with pneumonia early in October, which caused his death. Alexander Ross Piper (19), at age 11, rode for the doctor.[69]



Sarah Van Dyke Berier Ross, c1864

Sarah VanDyke Berier ROSS (106) was born on 25 Nov 1846 in Gambia, Ohio, USA. She died on 31 Mar 1886 in Cincinnati, Hamilton, Ohio, USA, at age 39. She was buried at the Wesleyan Cemetery in Cincinnati, Ohio, USA. Her husband was seriously ill before his death in October 1876 because of wounds suffered during the Civil War. When he passed, Sarah was seized “with an attack of nervous prostration” for which her physicians prescribed alcoholic stimulants. This resulted in a significant family drama.

The use of alcohol as a treatment led to an “inordinate appetite for strong drink”, and subsequently her commitment to the Fort Hamilton Inebriates’ Home in June 1878 under order of the Supreme Court of New York. Her uncle Major Francis E. Berier was appointed as her “committee,” like a trustee, for “her person and estate.”

When admitted to the home she was suffering from *delirium tremens.* Under the care of the physicians of the home, she rapidly recovered and within a month or so was pronounced cured. However, her uncle Major Berier refused to permit her discharge unless she was recommitted to some Catholic or Protestant institution, usually the “Refuge of Fallen Women”. Mr. Willetts, the Superintendent of the Fort Hamilton Inebriates’ Home, claimed her uncle wanted to restrain her because “she was volatile and frivolous.” Major Berier threatened to send her to an insane asylum. John M. Ross, her brother, wrote to Miss Annie E. Piper (1188), her late husband's sister, of Washington DC, in a letter dated 14 Jan 1879, that: “I

fear her mind has been so affected that she is more fit for an insane than an inebriate asylum." Sarah was so frightened that she sent for two physicians to judge her mental condition.

Superintendent Willetts and the home's Resident Physician, Dr. Lewis D. Mason, were both in favor of her release before Christmas 1878. She was given liberty from the Fort Hamilton Inebriates' Home to visit friends she had made at Fort Hamilton, which started the movement to release her.

The court received affidavits from a variety of sources, including Superintendent Willetts and Dr. Mason who pronounced her cured and "possessed of strong will power to abstain from the use of liquor," and from friends who met her frequently at the Warm Springs in Perry County, Pennsylvania in 1876 before her husband's death as to her "gentle and refined behavior". Annie Elder Piper (1188) asserted to the court that Major Berier was unfit to be Sarah's "committee." Sarah asserted to the court that her uncle was under the influence of liquor when he visited her, and was "irritable, abusive, and unjust", that his threats to have her committed to an asylum were "unjust aspersions on her character," and that he intended to keep her in restraint "to keep her from all further enjoyment of life and society." Sarah further asserted that that she had "recovered from her appetite for strong drink," that she was able to abstain and never expected to return to it, and that she was recovered by July 1878.

After the court's decision to release her, Major Berier who had possession of all her property, amounting to $448, and her pension of $24/month, paid the cost of her board and restored all property. (Quotations above are directly taken from the source.).[70]

The three known children of James Wilson Piper (102) and Sarah VanDyke Berier Ross (106) were as follows:

+ 107 i. Alexander Ross PIPER (19) was born on 1 Mar 1865 in Fort Wadsworth, Staten Island, New York, USA. He married Marie Susan Cozzens (56), daughter of Sylvanus Thayer Cozzens (103) and Susan Allen Wilson (356), on 20 Jun 1890 in Church of the Holy Innocents, Highland Falls, New York, USA, by the Reverend W. R. Thomas, archdeacon of Orange County. He died on 21 Nov 1952 at Peppeneghek in South Salem, Westchester, New York, USA, at age 87. He was buried on 24 Nov 1952 at United States Military Academy Cemetery in West Point, New York, USA, (Location I, A, 24).

108 ii. James Monroe PIPER (1239) was born on 31 Dec 1866 in Fort Monroe, Virginia, USA. He died on 12 Aug 1867 in Fort Hamilton, New York, USA.

109 iii. Van Dyke PIPER (1180) was born on 18 Oct 1870 in Fort Monroe, Virginia, USA. He married Edwina Dorsey Stockton (1271), daughter of Edward Dorsey Stockton (1354) and Mary Jane Cozzens (1232), on 7 Apr 1895. He died on 9 Jun 1921 in Hamilton, Bermuda, at age 50.

48. Annie Elder PIPER (1188) was born on 23 Sep 1842 in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, USA.[63] She married Agib Ricketts (1192), son of Elijah Green Ricketts (1370) and Margaret Leigh Lockhart (2371), on 19 May 1863. She died on 2 Mar 1926 in Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 83.[53] She was buried at the Hollenback Cemetery in Wilkes-Barre, Luzerne, Pennsylvania, USA.[71]

Agib RICKETTS (1192) was born on 12 Oct 1834 in Rohrsburg, Columbia, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 22 Jan 1916 in Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 81.[53] He was educated at Wyoming Seminary, taught school several years, afterwards graduating from Dickinson College, Carlisle; then entered the law office of William G. Hurley, at Bloomsburg, admitted to the Columbia County bar in 1856, and on January 6, 1857, was admitted to the bar of Luzerne County.

He was a Captain in the Pennsylvania Militia during the Civil War.[71]

The five known children of Annie Elder Piper (1188) and Agib Ricketts (1192) were as follows:

110 i. Miriam RICKETTS (1364) was born on 3 May 1864. She married Harry Harkness Stoek (2435) in 1894. She died on 12 Aug 1919 at age 55.

111 ii. Alexander RICKETTS (1365) was born on 29 Oct 1866. He married Mary P (?) (2372). He died on 20 Aug 1928 at age 61.

112 iii. John RICKETTS (1366) was born on 18 Nov 1870.

113 iv. Annie Piper RICKETTS (1367) was born on 30 Mar 1873.

114 v. Margaretta Beatty RICKETTS (1368) was born on 19 Feb 1877.

50. Abraham Martin PIPER (3015) was born on 29 Mar 1829 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.[72] He married Elizabeth Jane Kay (3019) in 1862.[73] He died on 18 Nov 1906 in Shawnee, Johnson, Kansas, USA, at age 77.[72] He was buried at the Monticello Union Cemetery in Shawnee, Johnson, Kansas, USA.[72]

Elizabeth Jane KAY (3019) was born on 22 May 1839 in Yellow Creek, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.[73] She died on 1 May 1916 in Johnson, Kansas, USA, at age 76.[73] She was buried at the Monticello Union Cemetery in Shawnee, Johnson, Kansas, USA.[73]

The only known child of Abraham Martin Piper (3015) and Elizabeth Jane Kay (3019) was:

115 i. Florence R PIPER (3020) was born on 29 Sep 1863. She died on 22 Sep 1864. She was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.

54. Colonel John PIPER (2910) was born in 1798 in Shippensburg, Pennsylvania, USA.[74] He married Julie Ann Fletcher (2911), daughter of Jacob Fletcher (3007), in 1819.[74] He died on 10 Jul 1870 in Gaysport, Blair, Pennsylvania, USA.[75] He was buried at the Zion Lutheran Cemetery in Hollidaysburg, Blair, Pennsylvania, USA.[75]

He was a Whig in politics and later a Republican. He was a member of the Presbyterian church. His military title was gained as Colonel of the Bedford County Pennsylvania Militia.[19] He was engaged for some years in the mercantile business, in Bedford and Somerset counties, and in the transportation of the U.S. Mail. In 1839 he was appointed Weighmaster on the Allegheny Portage Railroad, under the administration of Gov. David R. Porter, and moved to Gaysport. He was afterwards towards the close of his administration, appointed Superintendent of the railroad. He continued to reside in Gaysport to the time of his death.[75]

Julie Ann FLETCHER (2911) was born on 8 Aug 1801.[76] She died on 16 Jul 1837 at age 35.[76] She was buried at the Old Presbyterian Graveyard in Bedford, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.[76]

The four known children of Colonel John Piper (2910) and Julie Ann Fletcher (2911) were as follows:

+ 116 i. Colonel William Keim PIPER (2912) was born on 15 Jun 1822 in Fayette, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Hannah Marie Moore (3001), daughter of Johnston Moore (3006), in 1853. He died on 2 Dec 1885 in Gaysport, Blair, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 63. He was buried at the Lloyd Cemetery in Ebensburg, Cambria, Pennsylvania, USA.

117 ii. Julie Ann PIPER (2914) was born in 1824 in Hollidaysburg, Blair, Pennsylvania, USA. She married Alexander De Armit (2916) in 1848. She died on 19 Feb 1891 in Allegheny, Pennsylvania, USA. She was buried at the Bellevue Cemetery in Bellevue, Allegheny, Pennsylvania, USA.

118 iii. Annie M PIPER (2913) was born in 1828 in Hollidaysburg, Blair, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 26 Dec 1888 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, USA.

119 iv. Thompson Fletcher PIPER (2915) was born in 1830. He died in 1910. He was buried at the Bedford Cemetery in Bedford, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.

55. Sarah SMITH (2455) married Major John Brownson (2456).[23]

The only known child of Sarah Smith (2455) and Major John Brownson (2456) was:

120 i. Reverend James L. BROWNSON (2457).

Generation Nine

79. Doctor Robert Lawrence PIPER (2964) was born on 15 Mar 1865 in Hopewell Township, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.[77] He married Maud L Eberley (2969). He died on 15 Feb 1936 in Tyrone, Blair, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 70.[77] He was buried at the Eastlawn Cemetery in Tyrone, Blair, Pennsylvania, USA.[77]

He graduated from the Collegiate Institute, at York, Pennsylvania, in 1886, after which he taught school for two years and then entered Hahnemann

College, Philadelphia, where he graduated in 1892 and in the same year located at Tyrone. From the source:

> "Here he is in the enjoyment of a large practice and has repeatedly been shown the confidence and esteem of his fellow citizens. He is a member of the Blair County Medical Society and of the American Institute of Homeopathy and is one of the trustees of the State Homeopathic Society. He is identified also with Tyrone Lodge, F. & A. M., Council, Chapter and Shrine; the Odd Fellows, and the Junior order of A. M.[77]

From his obituary:

> He was a prominent physician and surgeon at Tyrone, was born on the old Piper homestead on which his great-grandfather, John Piper, had settled and in which he erected what was known as Piper's Fort, a strong building used as a place of refuge from the Indians.
>
> The Piper family is one of the oldest in Bedford County. Three brothers of the name came to this section from Ireland and the great-grandfather settled on the farm in Bedford County, now owned by Samuel Piper, a brother of Dr. Piper, in 1770.[77]

The two known children of Doctor Robert Lawrence Piper (2964) and Maud L Eberley (2969) both born in Tyrone, Blair, Pennsylvania, USA, were as follows:

121 i. Robert Lawrence PIPER (2970) was born on 3 Sep 1894. He died on 7 May 1946 at age 51.

122 ii. Agnes PIPER (2971) was born in May 1897. She died in Apr 1937 at age 39.

85. George PIPER (2974) was born in 1850.[78] He married Elizabeth Ann Shrader (2975) in 1875.[79] He died in 1932 at Zion Cemetery in Butler, Richland, Ohio, USA.[78]

Elizabeth Ann SHRADER (2975) was born in 1856 in Ohio, USA.[79] She died in 1915 in Cuyahoga, Ohio, USA.[79]

The three known children of George Piper (2974) and Elizabeth Ann Shrader (2975) were as follows:

123 i. Luella PIPER (2976) was born on 4 Dec 1879. She died on 23 Sep 1967 in Bellville, Richland, Ohio, USA, at age 87. She was buried at the Bellville Cemetery in Bellville, Richland, Ohio, USA.

124 ii. Hattie May PIPER (2977) was born in 1882 in Richland, Ohio, USA. She died on 9 Dec 1962 in Richland, Ohio, USA.

125 iii. Florence Louise PIPER (2978) was born on 21 Dec 1899 in Butler, Richland, Ohio, USA. She died on 15 Jun 1991 in Greene, Ohio, USA, at age 91. She was buried at the Bellville Cemetery in Bellville, Richland, Ohio, USA.

101. Alexander Piper BEATTY (1359) was born on 12 Jan 1848 in Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.[30] He married Sarah Jane Rouzer (2427), daughter of Henry Rouzer (2431) and Catharine Schlosser (2432). He died on 19 Apr 1916 in Washington, District of Columbia, USA, at age 68.[80] He was buried at the Wellers Cemetery in Thurmont, Frederick, Maryland, USA.[80]

He was a printer. He started as an apprentice with the Carlisle American and the Carlisle Herald. He had multiple appointments to the Government Printing Office in Washington D. C. He owned the Maryland Journal.

He was heavily involved in the temperance movement as part of the Pioneer Council of Jonadahs and active in mission work in Washington, D. C.

Sarah Jane ROUZER (2427) was born in 1855 in Maryland, USA. She died on 19 Jun 1915 in Washington, District of Columbia, USA.[81] She was buried on 21 Jun 1915 at the Wellers Cemetery in Thurmont, Frederick, Maryland, USA.[81]

The three known children of Alexander Piper Beatty (1359) and Sarah Jane Rouzer (2427) were as follows:

126 i. Helen C BEATTY (2428) was born in 1878 in Maryland, USA. She married John Jacob Albert (2433). She died on 29 Sep 1959 in District of Columbia, USA. She was buried at the Glenwood Cemetery in Washington, District of Columbia, USA.

127 ii. Charles Erkuries BEATTY (2429) was born on 12 Sep 1881 in Thurmont, Frederick, Maryland, USA. He died on 4 Apr 1945 in Washington, District of Columbia, USA, at age 63 when fatally struck by a streetcar. He was buried at the Blue Ridge Cemetery in Thurmont, Frederick, Maryland, USA.

128 iii. Ann Margaretty BEATTY (2434) was born in 1888. She died in 1960. She was buried at the Blue Ridge Cemetery in Thurmont, Frederick, Maryland, USA.

Alexander Ross Piper, c1910

107. Alexander Ross PIPER (19) was born on 1 Mar 1865 in Fort Wadsworth, Staten Island, New York, USA.[82] He was baptized in Church of the Holy Innocents, Highland Falls, Orange, New York, USA. He married

Marie Susan Cozzens (56), daughter of Sylvanus Thayer Cozzens (103) and Susan Allen Wilson (356), on 20 Jun 1890 in Church of the Holy Innocents, Highland Falls, New York, USA, by the Reverend W. R. Thomas, archdeacon of Orange County.[83] He died on 21 Nov 1952 at Peppeneghek in South Salem, Westchester, New York, USA, at age 87. He was buried on 24 Nov 1952 at United States Military Academy Cemetery in West Point, New York, USA, (Location I, A, 24).[84]

Until 1876, he lived at several Army posts, principally at Fort Hamilton, New York Harbor; Columbia, South Carolina; and Fort Monroe, Virginia. After his father's death in 1876, he lived with his uncle Alexander Piper (509) (Colonel, 5th U.S. Artillery) and Aunt Addie (508), and with his cousin (by marriage) and future wife Marie Susan Cozzens (56) at West Point, New York. He also lived with his uncle William Kirkpatrick Piper (1158) at Carlisle, Pennsylvania, USA, until he received his appointment to the Military Academy.

Alexander Ross Piper (19) graduated from the United States Military Academy in the Class of 1889 as the 3,310th graduate. He considered himself a "goat," because after an accidental explosion damaged one eye, he needed to be tutored during his senior year. And he was ranked 29 in a class of 49, technically putting him in the bottom half of his class. Afterwards, he marked his correspondence with a rubber stamp of a goat.[85]

Alexander Ross Piper (19) was commissioned as a Second Lieutenant, 8th U.S. Infantry in Fort Robinson, Nebraska, USA. From October 1890 to February 1891, because his commander Captain Corliss had a severe eye disease, he was in the field in Command of Company C, 8th Infantry, during the Sioux Indian War. His unit was assigned the role of the "home guard" defending the Ogallala (also spelled Oglala) School at the Pine Ridge Agency. (Note: Lieutenant Piper's disappointment with not being part of the action in what became known as the Battle of Wounded Knee is documented in his letters to his wife, which were published in the referenced endnote. In retrospect, his commander did him a favor by keeping him back.)[86] At the close of the Sioux Campaign, he was transferred to the 2nd Infantry, stationed in Fort Omaha, Nebraska, USA. From 1 Jun 1892, he served as Professor of Military Science and Tactics in Gordon Institute, Barnesville, Georgia, USA. On 16 Jul 1896 he was promoted to 1st Lieutenant, 15th Infantry and stationed at Fort Sheridan, Illinois.

His regiment was transferred to Fort Bayard, New Mexico. At Fort Bayard on February 7, 1897, he lost his right arm due to a gunshot wound in a hunting accident. He remained at Fort Bayard until his company was sent to Fort Apache, Arizona in April 1898. At Fort Apache, because of a shortage of officers, he was the Company Commander, Post Adjutant, Commissary and Canteen Officer, and Post Surgeon.

On 14 May 1898, he was appointed Captain and assigned to the 2nd Brigade, 1st Division, 1st Corps. On July 26th, during the Spanish-American War, his unit deployed to Puerto Rico. His Brigade landed at Arroyo, Puerto Rico and pushed on to Guayama.[82]

As a "Captain, Assistant Commissary of Subsistence", he was awarded the Silver Star for Gallantry in Action. [NOTE: the award certificate, signed by the Secretary of War, was not issued until 1927.] In Jan 1899, because of illness, he was ordered to New York and assigned as Purchasing Commissary for Transports, where he served until promotion to Captain of Infantry and retirement from active duty, July 11, 1899. He, his wife, and their 4 children at the time, moved to Sing Sing (now Ossining-on-Hudson), New York.

Alexander Ross Piper (19) entered commercial life with the Seamless Metal Ware Co, the Mobile Company of America, and the Cosmopolitan. He was appointed Superintendent of Final Disposition, Department of Street Cleaning in New York City. He was subsequently the Second Deputy Police Commissioner where he instituted the "block" system, one-way streets, and the use of mounted police for traffic control. He developed the Traffic Regulations and Rules of the Road. He and Marie Susan Cozzens (56) first moved to Bay Ridge, Brooklyn, NY and moved again into 7522, 2nd Avenue, Bay Ridge, where they lived from 1907 until 1942.

Alexander Ross Piper (19) was hired by the City Club of Chicago to assess Chicago's police, the report of which became known as the "Piper Report", which is discussed in the endnote.[87] On 2 Mar 1904 Alexander Ross Piper (19) became the General Superintendent of the American Railway Traffic Company. In 1905, Alexander Ross Piper (19) was called to testify before the "Committee on the Police Problem). (Note: His name appears in the report multiple times and his testimony begins on pg. 162.)[88] He, with two others, bought what is commonly called "The Farm" or "Peppeneghek" in South Salem, Westchester, New York, USA, in 1911.

On 11 Apr 1917 Alexander Ross Piper (19) returned to active duty and was assigned to the New York Quartermaster Depot. There he was the Finance Officer, was promoted to Lieutenant Colonel (March 5, 1918) and to Colonel (May 25th, 1918). He was then assigned to Port of Embarkation, Newport News and then returned to Port of Embarkation, New York.[82] After the Armistice, he was discharged and reverted to his former rank on the Retired List as Captain of Infantry. He returned to civilian life and was the President of the South Brooklyn Railway Company for nearly 20 years.

Alexander Ross Piper (19) was the President of the Association of Graduates, United States Military Academy from 1934 through 1936, where he was honored with Generals Saltzman and Rhodes, for ensuring that Congress passed a law bestowing the Degree of Bachelor of Science on all graduates.[89] He and Marie Susan Cozzens (56) finally moved to their country home at Peppeneghek in South Salem, Westchester, New York, USA, in 1942.

Marie Susan Cozzens

Marie Susan COZZENS (56) was born on 7 Sep 1867 in Schoolie Mountains, New Jersey, USA. She died on 12 Jun 1944 in Danbury, Connecticut, USA, at age 76. She was buried on 14 Jun 1944 at United States Military Academy Cemetery in West Point, New York, USA, (Location I, A, 25). Her mother died when she was four. After her mother died, she lived with her Aunt Addie (508) and Uncle Alec Piper (509), and with her cousin (by marriage) and future husband, Alexander Ross Piper (19). She was sent to boarding school - where she hated it - and refused to consider boarding school for her children.

The six known children of Alexander Ross Piper (19) and Marie Susan Cozzens (56) were as follows:

+ 129 i. Marie Adelaide PIPER (57) was born on 29 May 1891 in Fort Robinson, Nebraska, USA. She married Frank Richardson Oates (101), son of Harry Hankins Oates (132) and Hannah Richardson (131), on 18 Nov 1914 at Christ Church, Bay Ridge, in Brooklyn, New York, USA. She died on 25 Sep 1955 in Mount Kisco, New York, USA, at age 64. She was buried on 27 Sep 1955 in West Stockbridge, Massachusetts, USA.

130 ii. Alexander Stanley PIPER (120) was born on 13 Aug 1893 in Barnesville, Georgia, USA. He died on 13 Feb 1895 in Barnesville, Georgia, USA, at age 1. A reportedly inebriated doctor gave Stanley an adult dose of paregoric for diarrhea.

+ 131 iii. Marjorie Wheaton PIPER (13) was born on 14 Dec 1894 in Barnesville, Lamar, Georgia, USA. She married Herman Siefke Jr (14), son of Herman Siefke (133) and Wilhelmina Dorothea von Dohlen (134), on 9 Jun 1920 at Christ Church in Bay Ridge, Brooklyn, New York, USA. She married Frank Richardson Oates (101), son of Harry Hankins Oates (132) and Hannah Richardson (131), on 27 Aug 1957 in St John Episcopal Church, South Salem, Westchester, New York, USA. She died on 20 Nov 1971 in Norwalk, Connecticut, USA, at age 76. She

was buried at the West Stockbridge Cemetery in West Stockbridge, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA.

+ 132iv. Anne Alexandra PIPER (121) was born on 8 Sep 1896 in Ft. Sheridan, Illinois, USA. She married Hollis Samuel Smith (123), son of Alden Smith (135) and Edna Barrett (136), on 29 Jun 1924 at St. John's Protestant Cathedral in Shanghai, China. She died on 21 Feb 1945 in Somerville, New Jersey, USA, at age 48. She was buried on 24 Feb 1945 at the Christ Church Bay Ridge in Brooklyn, New York, USA.

+ 133 v. Emily Cozzens PIPER (122) was born on 31 Mar 1901 in Ossining-On-Hudson, New York, USA. She married Phillip Keep Reynolds Jr. (124), son of Phillip Keep Reynolds (126) and Flora Ann Wightman (1563), on 19 Dec 1925 at Christ Church Bay Ridge in Brooklyn, New York, USA. She married Edmund Alexander Workman (125), son of Linwood Leighton Workman (2798) and Mary Alexander (2799), on 6 Dec 1957 in Wellesley, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 3 May 1971 in Chamberlain, Maine, USA, at age 70. She was buried at the New Harbor Cemetery in New Harbor, Lincoln, Maine, USA.

+ 134vi. Alexander Ross PIPER Jr (127) was born on 24 Aug 1909 at 7522-2nd Ave in Bay Ridge, Brooklyn, New York, USA. He married Ruth Evelyn Fitch (128), daughter of Joseph Dionysius Fitch (130) and Mamie Conzen (129), on 26 Jan 1935 at Christ Episcopal Church in Brooklyn, New York, USA. He died on 22 May 1978 in Ft. Myers, Florida, USA, at age 68. He was buried at the Sleepy Hollow Cemetery in Tarrytown, Westchester, New York, USA.

116. Colonel William Keim PIPER (2912) was born on 15 Jun 1822 in Fayette, Pennsylvania, USA.[90] He married Hannah Marie Moore (3001), daughter of Johnston Moore (3006), in 1853.[91] He died on 2 Dec 1885 in Gaysport, Blair, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 63.[90] He was buried at the Lloyd Cemetery in Ebensburg, Cambria, Pennsylvania, USA.[90]

He and Hannah Marie Moore (3001) lived in 1870 in Ebensburg, Cambria, Pennsylvania, USA.[92] Colonel William Piper built Fenwycke Hall and was a horseman of much renown in his time.[93]

Hannah Marie MOORE (3001) was born in Apr 1833 in Ebensburg, Cambria, Pennsylvania, USA.[91] She died on 13 Mar 1920 in Olean, Cattaraugus, New York, USA, at age 86.[91] She was buried at the Lloyd Cemetery in Ebensburg, Cambria, Pennsylvania, USA.[91] She was known by her family and friends as Anna (3001).

The four known children of Colonel William Keim Piper (2912) and Hannah Marie Moore (3001) were as follows:

135 i. Ross PIPER (3004) was born in 1853 in Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 9 Sep 1913 in Pennsylvania, USA. He was buried at the Lloyd Cemetery in Ebensburg, Cambria, Pennsylvania, USA.

+ 136 ii. Annie M. G. PIPER (3002) was born in Oct 1857 in Pennsylvania, USA. She married Daniel Pattee Ray (3003). She died on 30 Jul 1949 in Olean, Cattaraugus, New York, USA, at age 91. She was buried at the Grandview Cemetery in Tyrone, Blair, Pennsylvania, USA.

137 iii. John Gilmore PIPER (3024) was born on 3 Nov 1858 in Ebensburg, Cambria, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 15 Jun 1869 in Ebensburg, Cambria, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 10. He was buried at the Lloyd Cemetery in Ebensburg, Cambria, Pennsylvania, USA.

138 iv. Johnston Moore PIPER (3005) was born in 1861 in Ebensburg, Cambria, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 13 Jan 1906 in Johnstown, Cambria, Pennsylvania, USA, of typhoid fever. He was buried at the Lloyd Cemetery in Ebensburg, Cambria, Pennsylvania, USA.

Generation Ten

Marie Adelaide Piper

129. Marie Adelaide PIPER (57) was born on 29 May 1891 in Fort Robinson, Nebraska, USA. She married Frank Richardson Oates (101), son of Harry Hankins Oates (132) and Hannah Richardson (131), on 18 Nov 1914 at Christ Church, Bay Ridge, in Brooklyn, New York, USA.[94] She died on 25 Sep 1955 in Mount Kisco, New York, USA, at age 64. She was buried on 27 Sep 1955 in West Stockbridge, Massachusetts, USA.

Frank Richardson Oates, c 1939

Frank Richardson OATES (101) was born on 17 May 1888 in Droylesden, Manchester, England.[94] He married Marjorie Wheaton Piper (13), daughter of Alexander Ross Piper (19) and Marie Susan Cozzens (56), on 27 Aug 1957 in St John Episcopal Church, South Salem, Westchester, New York, USA.[94] He married Mildred Marjorie Andrews (951) on 26 Jan 1977.[94] He died on 23 Sep 1987 in Ascot, Berkshire, England, at age 99.[94] He was buried in Windlesham, Surrey, England.[94]

Frank Richardson Oates (101), his 3 sisters Lillian, Dora and Mabel and his parents emigrated to the USA, sailing from Liverpool for New York on the SS Nevada on the 18 July 1891 and landing in New York on the 28th, ten days later. He and his sisters were raised in Bay Ridge, Brooklyn, New York, USA.[94] He received a mechanical engineering degree from Cornell University, Ithaca, New York, USA, in 1910.[94] He began working on the Niagara Power Scheme for the Toronto Electric Light Company.[94] Frank and Adelaide were married in 1914, set up home in Toronto and their first child, Alexandra (‘Alex’) was born in Toronto in 1915. In 1917, as the US declared war with Germany, their parents wanted them back home and they returned to Bay Ridge, where their second child, Adelaide (‘Sister’) was born on New Year’s Day 1920.[94] He worked on the New York City subway construction and then as an assistant sales manager for the Cheek-Neal Coffee Company, the makers of Maxwell House.[94] In 1924, he began working for Technicolor in Boston with MIT and, for the next seven years, the family was settled in Brookline, Boston Massachusetts, where their third child, Elizabeth (‘Bizzy’), was born.

In 1931, he was appointed to supervise Technicolor's Hollywood film processing plant and he and his family were relocated to Los Angeles California on the train.

In 1936, he was chosen to establish and run Technicolor's new plant in England on the Bath Road opposite the future London Heathrow Airport and his family settled in Gerrards Cross, Buckinghamshire for three years,

during which two of their three daughters met their future husbands, before another world war had them relocating home again in 1939.

The family settled in Pleasantville, New York and after the war moved into Brooklyn (81 Columbia Heights) across the river from Technicolor's New York offices and plentiful jobs and shops for the girls.

Finally, he worked for The American Sugar Refining Company (e.g. 'Domino Sugar') overseeing the Construction Department (e.g. a new refinery in Trinidad) and latterly as a consultant for them. He retired in 1958, aged 70.[94]

He had been widowed in 1955 and, in 1957, he married again with Marjorie Siefke née Piper (13), a widow for 33 years (with now grown-up children and their families) living at "Peppeneghek", "The Farm", South Salem, New York where they lived together until she died in 1971.[94] He married again with Marjorie Johnson née Andrews (951) in 1977. They lived together in West Stockbridge Massachusetts until she died around 1981.

Soon afterwards, he decided to join his three families in Europe – England, France and Denmark. He had left England aged 3 and returned aged 93. For the next 6 years, he visited each family for several months each and finally settled in Windlesham, Surrey, England and when he died in 1987, he was buried in Windlesham's churchyard.[94]

The three known children of Marie Adelaide Piper (57) and Frank Richardson Oates (101) were as follows:

+ 139 i. Marie Alexandra OATES (153) was born on 25 Jul 1915 in Toronto, Ontario, Canada. She married Eric Gordon Outram (154), son of Harold William Sidney Outram (310) and Gladys Eunice Young (311), on 26 Mar 1942 in Moose Jaw, Saskatchewan, Canada, in a civil ceremony. Their marriage was blessed at St Mark's Church, Mount Kisco, New York, USA on 3 Oct 1942. She died on 22 Nov 2011 in Ditchling Common, Sussex, England, at age 96. She was buried on 2 Dec 2011 in Chobham, Surrey, England, UK, with her husband Eric (154) in his plot.

+ 140 ii. Adelaide Piper OATES (155) was born on 1 Jan 1920 in Bay Ridge, Brooklyn, New York, USA. She married Guy Joseph Marie de Villardi de Montlaur (156), son of Jean Joseph Marie de Villardi de Montlaur (1471) and Alice Pereira Pinto (1472), on 3 Jul 1943 in Denham, Buckinghamshire, England. She died on 1 Apr 2011 in Paris, France, at age 91. She was buried on 8 Apr 2011 in Ranville, Calvados, Normandy, France.

+ 141 iii. Elizabeth Maynard Ross OATES (157) was born on 3 Oct 1926 in Boston, Massachusetts, USA. She married Jørgen Andreas Georg Buschardt (158), son of Johannes Evald Buschardt (1452) and Emilie Laura Benthine Axeline Claussen (1453), on 11 Feb 1953 at Church of the Assumption in Brooklyn, New York, USA. She died on 26 Mar 1994 in Holte, Denmark, at age

67. She was buried at the Søllerød Kirkegård in Holte, Denmark.

Marjorie Piper Siefke Oates

131. Marjorie Wheaton PIPER (13) was born on 14 Dec 1894 in Barnesville, Lamar, Georgia, USA. She married Herman Siefke Jr (14), son of Herman Siefke (133) and Wilhelmina Dorothea von Dohlen (134), on 9 Jun 1920 at Christ Church in Bay Ridge, Brooklyn, New York, USA. She married Frank Richardson Oates (101), son of Harry Hankins Oates (132) and Hannah Richardson (131), on 27 Aug 1957 in St John Episcopal Church, South Salem, Westchester, New York, USA.[94] She died on 20 Nov 1971 in Norwalk, Connecticut, USA, at age 76. She was buried at the West Stockbridge Cemetery in West Stockbridge, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA.[95]

She graduated from Brooklyn Heights Seminary in Brooklyn, Kings, New York, USA.[96]

Herman Siefke, Jr., c 1918

Herman SIEFKE Jr (14) was born on 20 Aug 1890 in Brooklyn, New York, USA. He died on 8 Jan 1924 in Brooklyn, New York, USA, at age 33 of pneumonia. He was buried on 11 Jan 1924 at the Green-Wood Cemetery in Brooklyn, New York, USA.[97] He graduated with honors from Princeton University in 1912 and was an honor graduate from Harvard Law School in Cambridge, Massachusetts, USA.[1] He served as a Lieutenant, junior grade,

in the Navy on the U.S.S. South Carolina during World War I. He hosted his father Herman (133) on the ship on 8 July 1918.[1] He was a lawyer.

The two known children of Marjorie Wheaton Piper (13) and Herman Siefke Jr (14) both born in Bay Ridge, Brooklyn, New York, USA, were as follows:

+ 142 i. Marie Dorothea SIEFKE (7) was born on 25 Mar 1921. She married Alton Parker Donnell (9), son of Lemuel Alexander Donnell (3895) and Henrietta Marion Knipp (3896), on 26 Oct 1940 at Christ Protestant Episcopal Church in Bay Ridge, Brooklyn, New York, USA. She died on 15 Mar 1998 at age 76.

+ 143 ii. Frederick Van Dyke SIEFKE (15) was born on 17 Sep 1923. He married Jean Louise Carroll (16), daughter of James Bird Carroll (138) and Louise Bachmann (137), on 4 Apr 1959 at the Scarsdale Congregational Church in Scarsdale, New York, USA. He died on 5 Jul 2021 at age 97.

Frank Richardson Oates, c 1939

Frank Richardson OATES (101) was born on 17 May 1888 in Droylesden, Manchester, England.[94] He married Marie Adelaide Piper (57), daughter of Alexander Ross Piper (19) and Marie Susan Cozzens (56), on 18 Nov 1914 at Christ Church, Bay Ridge, in Brooklyn, New York, USA.[94] He married Mildred Marjorie Andrews (951) on 26 Jan 1977.[94] He died on 23 Sep 1987 in Ascot, Berkshire, England, at age 99.[94] He was buried in Windlesham, Surrey, England.[94] See previous.

There were no children of Marjorie Wheaton Piper (13) and Frank Richardson Oates (101).

Anne Alexandra Piper, c 1920

132. Anne Alexandra PIPER (121) was born on 8 Sep 1896 in Ft. Sheridan, Illinois, USA. She married Hollis Samuel Smith (123), son of Alden Smith (135) and Edna Barrett (136), on 29 Jun 1924 at St. John's Protestant Cathedral in Shanghai, China. She died on 21 Feb 1945 in Somerville, New Jersey, USA, at age 48. She was buried on 24 Feb 1945 at the Christ Church Bay Ridge in Brooklyn, New York, USA.

She graduated from the Brooklyn Heights Seminary and prepared for missionary work in the New York Training School for Deaconesses in Brooklyn, New York. In 1922, she volunteered for missionary work in China.[98]

Anne Alexandra Piper (121) and Hollis Samuel Smith (123) met at the Language School at Changsha University in China where they studied the Wu dialect for two years.[99] After a brief honeymoon in Japan, she and Hollis Samuel Smith (123) began their lives together as missionaries at Saint Bartholomew's Church and Mission in Changshu (Zanhzok), China.[99] Even after getting married and starting a family, she continued her mission. (Note: One of her letters back to the church was excerpted in the Christ Church Bay Ridge bulletin and included in the church history, which is cited in the endnote.).[98]

Hollis Smith, c 1917

Hollis Samuel SMITH (123) was born on 21 May 1894 in Binghamton, New York, USA. He died on 4 Mar 1980 in Somerville, New Jersey, USA, at age 85. He attended Saint Stephens College and General Seminary (now known as Bard College) in New York, New York, USA.[99] He served as a noncombatant motorcycle courier during WWI, delivering messages between units in the battle zones in Belgium, the Argonne Forest Campaign and at San Mihiel.[99]

Hollis Samuel Smith (123) graduated on 26 Jun 1922 in The General Theological Seminary, New York City, New York, USA. He was ordained at Trinity Memorial Episcopal Church in Binghamton, New York and a month later was on a ship sailing to China. He preached in Chinese and there was no English including in the liturgy.

Hollis Samuel Smith (123) was serving as a missionary when the Japanese attacked, damaging missionary facilities. His family had moved to Shanghai earlier so the children could attend the American schools. After the attacks he brought his family back to the United States on a furlough in Feb 1939.[100] Although they had planned to go back to China, in 1940 the U. S. State Department ordered American women and children out of the country, so his wife and children decided to live in Brooklyn, and he went back to his post in China. After the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor, the Japanese cracked down on Americans.

In 1942, he was initially imprisoned in his home, then later with 1,500 others was moved to a prison camp in Shanghai. In 1943, he was part of a prisoner exchange involving 1200 Americans, 250 Canadians, and 80 Latin Americans for 1500 Japanese citizens.

After embarking the Teia Maru, the exchange was conducted in Goa where they were placed onboard the Swedish Exchange Ship Gripsholm. The trip lasted 72 days and 18,000 miles by way of Borneo, India, South Africa, and Brazil, finally landing in New Jersey.

In 1944 he became the Rector of Saint John's Episcopal Church in Somerville, New Jersey where he stayed until his retirement in 1965.[101]

The two known children of Anne Alexandra Piper (121) and Hollis Samuel Smith (123) were as follows:

+ 144 i. Marjorie Lynn SMITH (139) was born on 2 May 1926 in Changshu, China. She married Rembert Gary Allen (140) on 1 Oct 1949 in Somerville, New Jersey, USA. She and Rembert Gary Allen (140) were divorced. She married David Jay Livingston (141), son of Harry Archibald Livingston (3031) and Sylvia Mirsky (3574), on 10 Sep 1966 in West Orange, New Jersey, USA. She died on 11 Aug 2006 in New York City, New York, USA, at age 80.

+ 145 ii. Hollis Samuel SMITH Jr (142) was born on 20 Oct 1929 in Shanghai, China. He married Phyllis Kay Baxter (143) on 4 Oct 1952 in Havre De Grace, Maryland, USA. He died on 30 Oct 2018 in Bettendorf, Scott, Iowa, USA, at age 89.

Emily Cozzens Piper

133. Emily Cozzens PIPER (122) was born on 31 Mar 1901 in Ossining-On-Hudson, New York, USA. She married Phillip Keep Reynolds Jr. (124), son of Phillip Keep Reynolds (126) and Flora Ann Wightman (1563), on 19 Dec 1925 at Christ Church Bay Ridge in Brooklyn, New York, USA. She married Edmund Alexander Workman (125), son of Linwood Leighton Workman (2798) and Mary Alexander (2799), on 6 Dec 1957 in Wellesley, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 3 May 1971 in Chamberlain, Maine, USA, at age 70. She was buried at the New Harbor Cemetery in New Harbor, Lincoln, Maine, USA.[102]

Phillip Keep Reynolds

Phillip Keep REYNOLDS Jr. (124) was born on 16 Mar 1904 in Brookline, Norfolk, Massachusetts, USA. He married Dorothy Muriel Ware (2784) in 1949 in Natick, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 2 Jun 1989 in Harwich, Massachusetts, USA, at age 85. He was buried in Cotuit, Massachusetts, USA.

The five known children of Emily Cozzens Piper (122) and Phillip Keep Reynolds Jr. (124) were as follows:

+ 146 i. Flora Wightman REYNOLDS (159) was born on 27 Sep 1926 in Brookline, Norfolk, Massachusetts, USA. She married Paul Agassiz Shaw (160), son of Paul Agazziz Shaw (1540) and Betty Wightman Pope (1542), on 14 Feb 1956. She died on 18 Aug 1970 in Trumansburg, Tompkins, New York, USA, at age 43. She was buried at the Forest Hills Cemetery in Boston, Massachusetts, USA.

+ 147 ii. Anne Ross REYNOLDS (161) was born on 12 Jan 1928 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. She married Donald Ralph Kleinberg (162), son of Karl Kleinberg (1552) and Julia Rapp (1553), on 22 Feb 1952 in Marblehead, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. She and Donald Ralph Kleinberg (162) were divorced in 1980 in Connecticut, USA. She died on 21 Jan 2013 in Austin, Travis, Texas, USA, at age 85.

+ 148 iii. Patricia Arnold REYNOLDS (163) was born on 3 Mar 1931 in Brookline, Norfolk, Massachusetts, USA. She married John Stanley Sanford (164), son of Frederick J Sanford (2265) and Margaret Maloney (2266), on 2 Jan 1955 in Wellesley, Massachusetts, USA. She and John Stanley Sanford (164) were divorced in 1979. She died on 13 Jul 2013 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA, at age 82. She was buried at the Woodside Cemetery in Yarmouth Port, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

+ 149 iv. Emily Joy REYNOLDS (165) is still living.

+ 150 v. Phillip Keep REYNOLDS III (171) is still living.

Edmund Alexander Workman

Edmund Alexander WORKMAN (125) was born on 11 Mar 1907 in Charleston, Maine, USA. He married Catherine Louise Park (2789), daughter of George Campbell Park (2790) and Florence Emily Clark (2791), on 6 Feb 1930. He died on 6 May 1984 at age 77.[103] He was buried at the New Harbor Cemetery in New Harbor, Lincoln, Maine, USA.[103]

There were no known children of Emily Cozzens Piper (122) and Edmund Alexander Workman (125).

Alexander Ross Piper Jr.

134. Alexander Ross PIPER Jr (127) was born on 24 Aug 1909 at 7522-2nd Ave in Bay Ridge, Brooklyn, New York, USA. He married Ruth Evelyn Fitch (128), daughter of Joseph Dionysius Fitch (130) and Mamie Conzen (129), on 26 Jan 1935 at Christ Episcopal Church in Brooklyn, New York, USA. He died on 22 May 1978 in Ft. Myers, Florida, USA, at age 68. He was buried at the Sleepy Hollow Cemetery in Tarrytown, Westchester, New York, USA.

He was known by his family and friends as Alec (127). Alec was a small but quick boy, likely too small to consider following his father to West Point, but quick enough to frequently medal in track at Union College in Schenectady, NY. Although he never graduated, he did return to Brooklyn and soon after married his backyard neighbor, Ruth Piper.[104] With the help of his father-in-

law, Alex joined Paine Weber as a floor trader, buying a seat on the New York Stock Exchange and later becoming a Governor of the Exchange.

He moved out of Brooklyn in the 1950s to Chappaqua, NY and with his wife was an avid horseman. They spent summers at Basin Harbor off Lake Champlain, even after the death of their youngest son "Brucey" in the lake in a scuba diving accident. They hosted their grandchildren there most summers and in Fort Myers, Florida most winters.[104]

Ruth Fitch

Ruth Evelyn FITCH (128) was born on 21 Apr 1911. She died on 21 Apr 2001 in Fort Myers, Florida, USA, at age 90. She was buried on 28 Apr 2001 at the Sleepy Hollow Cemetery in Tarrytown, Westchester, New York, USA. She and Joseph Dionysius Fitch (130) were with Alexander Piper Jr and their family.

The three known children of Alexander Ross Piper Jr (127) and Ruth Evelyn Fitch (128) all born in Brooklyn, New York, USA, were as follows:

+ 151 i. Alexander Ross PIPER III (174) was born on 6 Mar 1936. He married Marie Joy McIntosh (175) on 24 Oct 1959 in Bedford, New York, USA. He and Marie Joy McIntosh (175) were divorced in 1962. He married Sarah Blann Jackson (176), daughter of Charles Reginald Jackson (956) and Rhoda Copland Petrie Blann Booth (2215), on 25 Dec 1963 at Kirkpatrick Chapel in Rutgers University, New Brunswick, New Jersey, USA. He and Sarah Blann Jackson (176) were divorced in 1982. He married Martha Famula (177) on 27 Aug 1982 at Mount Washington in Massachusetts, USA. He died on 20 Sep 2006 at age 70.

+ 152 ii. Donald Fitch PIPER (180) was born on 5 Mar 1938. He married Jerry L Fitzer (181) on 20 Jun 1970 in Los Angeles, California, USA. He and Jerry L Fitzer (181) were divorced on 13 Oct 1983 in Sacramento, California, USA. He died on 25 Mar 1990 at age 52.

153 iii. Bruce Conzen PIPER (185) was born on 13 May 1944. He died on 7 Jul 1962 near Vergennes, VT in a diving accident in Lake Champlain at age 18.

136. Annie M. G. PIPER (3002) was born in Oct 1857 in Pennsylvania, USA.[105] She married Daniel Pattee Ray (3003). She died on 30 Jul 1949 in Olean, Cattaraugus, New York, USA, at age 91.[106] She was buried at the Grandview Cemetery in Tyrone, Blair, Pennsylvania, USA.[106]

The three known children of Annie M. G. Piper (3002) and Daniel Pattee Ray (3003) were as follows:

154 i. Isabella RAY (3025) was born on 19 Dec 1891 in Tyrone, Blair, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 25 Oct 1944 in Grimsby Beach, Niagara Regional Municipality, Ontario, Canada, at age 52. She was buried at the Queen's Lawn Cemetery in Grimsby, Niagara Regional Municipality, Ontario, Canada.

155 ii. Waldron Watkins RAY (3026) was born on 15 Jul 1895 in Olean, Cattaraugus, New York, USA. He died in 1970. He was buried at the Pleasant Valley Cemetery in Olean, Cattaraugus, New York, USA.

156 iii. Ruth Blair RAY (3027) was born on 29 Sep 1898. She died on 2 Sep 1900 at age 1. She was buried at the Grandview Cemetery in Tyrone, Blair, Pennsylvania, USA.

Generation Eleven

Marie Alexandra Oates

139. Marie Alexandra OATES (153) was born on 25 Jul 1915 in Toronto, Ontario, Canada.[107] She was christened in Apr 1916 at Christ Church, Bay Ridge, in Brooklyn, New York, USA.[107] She married Eric Gordon Outram (154), son of Harold William Sidney Outram (310) and Gladys Eunice Young (311), on 26 Mar 1942 in Moose Jaw, Saskatchewan, Canada, in a civil ceremony. Their marriage was blessed at St Mark’s Church, Mount Kisco, New York, USA on 3 Oct 1942.[107] She died on 22 Nov 2011 in Ditchling

Common, Sussex, England, at age 96.[107] She was buried on 2 Dec 2011 in Chobham, Surrey, England, UK, with her husband Eric (154) in his plot.[108]

She was known by her family and friends as Cully, Alex and Sandra (153). While her family lived in Brookline, Boston, Massachusetts, USA (1924-1931), she recalled the cold winters, with ice being cut from the lake (no refrigerators yet) and the great fun she had with all the Irish children there.[107] She was educated at Mills College, Oakland, California when her family lived in Hollywood, California (1931-1936).

She first met Eric Outram c1938 while living in Gerrards Cross, Buckinghamshire, UK (1936-1939). As war broke out, they maintained a correspondence as she returned to the USA, and he was posted to Canada. She worked for Sperry Gyroscope and for British Overseas Airways Ltd at The Atlantic Clipper and Marine Base, La Guardia Field, New York.[107] She traveled by train to Moose Jaw to visit Eric, and their subsequent wedding was a happy surprise for her family in New York. Harold Outram, Eric's father, was able to attend the ceremony in New York, while on government business in the USA. They returned to Moose Jaw, then when reassigned, drove east across the United States (c1943, no trans-Canada highway yet) to Trenton, Ontario. While at Trenton, they were billeted with Randolph Hewton, the Canadian artist, and his wife Benedicta, 'Bené'. They were then posted back to the UK and lived in Pinner, Middlesex.

As war ended, they moved to 88 Beaufort St, Chelsea, London (1945-1948), where their first two children arrived, each taking one of the Hewtons' names. They then moved out of London to 'Longacres', Chobham, Surrey, which, at the time, was one of the 4% of UK homes with central heating, her requirement, and close to Woking with its very good rail service to the City of London, his requirement. They lived and raised their 6 children there for 23 years (1948-1971). She enjoyed ensuring that as many of her children as possible would always come with her to church, her social hub, every Sunday. After Eric died, she lived on at 'Longacres' for another 6 years before moving to Windlesham (1977-2011), living 'on her own' for 40 years.[107]

Eric Gordon Outram

Eric Gordon OUTRAM (154) was born on 8 Jun 1914 in Mill Hill, London, England.[107] He died on 8 Sep 1971 in St. Bartholomew's Hospital, London, England, at age 57.[107] He was buried in Chobham, Surrey, England.[107] He lived in Ingatestone, Essex and was educated at Brentwood School and then at City&Guilds, London, where he took Aeronautical Engineering. He worked as an engineer for Saunders Roe. His family moved to Gerrards Cross, South Buckinghamshire where he met his future wife.[107] He earned his private pilot's license circa 1934 and started in the aviation insurance business with the British Aviation Insurance Company.

He joined the Royal Air Force Volunteer Reserve and, as an experienced pilot, was assigned in Moose Jaw, Saskatchewan, Canada, as a pilot instructor.[107] He returned to England before the end of World War II and joined Stewart Smith Ltd, specializing in the aviation insurance business in London, where he handled accounts such as Boeing, Air France, and KLM. He was also a Member of Lloyd's of London.[107]

The six known children of Marie Alexandra Oates (153) and Eric Gordon Outram (154) were as follows:

+ 157 i. Eric Randolph OUTRAM (207) is still living.
+ 158 ii. Alexandra Benedicta OUTRAM (212) is still living.
+ 159 iii. James McAllister OUTRAM (216) is still living.
+ 160 iv. Charles Alexander OUTRAM (220) was born on 28 Dec 1952 in Woking, Surrey, England. He married Marta Josephina Vidal Santos (221), daughter of (?) Vidal Santos (1494) and Bertha (?) (1495), on 10 Nov 1984 in Mill Valley, California, USA. He died on 19 Sep 2012 in Deepcut, Surrey, England, at age 59. He was buried on 5 Oct 2012 at the City of London Cemetery, Wanstead Flats, in London, England, UK.
+ 161 v. Paul Francis OUTRAM (224) is still living.
+ 162 vi. Jane Marie OUTRAM (229) is still living.

Adelaide Piper Oates

140. Adelaide Piper OATES (155) was born on 1 Jan 1920 in Bay Ridge, Brooklyn, New York, USA.[109] She married Guy Joseph Marie de Villardi de

Montlaur (156), son of Jean Joseph Marie de Villardi de Montlaur (1471) and Alice Pereira Pinto (1472), on 3 Jul 1943 in Denham, Buckinghamshire, England.[109] She died on 1 Apr 2011 in Paris, France, at age 91.[109] She was buried on 8 Apr 2011 in Ranville, Calvados, Normandy, France.[109]

She was known by her family and friends as Sister, Sis, and Sob (155).

Guy de Montlaur, c 1944

Guy Joseph Marie DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (156) was born on 9 Sep 1918 in Biarritz, Pyrenees Atlantiques, France.[109] He died on 10 Aug 1977 in Garches, Hauts-de-Seine, at age 58.[109] He was also known as Guy de Villardi, comte de Montlaur (156).[109] He was a French painter from the Languedoc family of Montlaur.[109] He joined the French military (national service) after the Munich Agreement in 1938 and, after war was declared in September 1939, served with a reconnaissance group "Les Corps Francs" where he participated in raids across the German Border. After the German invasion and demobilization in September 1941, he worked with the French Resistance to prepare a passport based on his mother being Brazilian and that he had business to conduct in Brazil. Using this, he escaped via Lisbon, Portugal to work with the British Secret Service, MI6. He then joined the Free French Naval Marines in England.[110] He landed on Sword Beach in Normandy on 6 June 1944 with the 1er BFMC troops (aka "Kieffer Commandos"), participated in the Battle of Normandy, and landed again in Holland on 1 November 1944 (Operation Infatuate). This operation opened the port of Antwerp and enabled the allied troops to invade Northern Germany. By the age of 25 he had received seven citations for valour in battle ("Croix de Guerre") and the French Légion d'Honneur. His rank when he left the French Navy was Capitaine de Corvette, the equivalent of a Lieutenant Commander.

For more details, see https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Guy_de_Montlaur

and, for his return to art

https://montlaur.net/en/biographie/.[109]

Guy Joseph Marie de Villardi de Montlaur (156) then returned to civil life, left for a while in New York and gets back to painting. His first solo exhibition took place in March 1949 in Paris. Evolving towards cubism,

abstract expressionism then lyrical abstraction, he founds his own style during the 1960s.[111]

The six known children of Adelaide Piper Oates (155) and Guy Joseph Marie de Villardi de Montlaur (156) were as follows:

+ 163 i. Elizabeth Marie DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (241) is still living.

+ 164 ii. Marie DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (246) is still living.

+ 165 iii. George Christopher Marie DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (250) was born on 16 Oct 1947 in Danbury, Connecticut, USA. He married Josselyne Patricia Francoise Cahen (251), daughter of Gaston Henri Cahen (1890) and Lucienne Anne Raste (1891), on 28 Dec 1978 in Sceaux, Hauts-de-Seine, France. He died on 7 Sep 2024 at age 76. He was buried on 13 Sep 2024 at the Sommières Cemetery in Montaud, France.

166 iv. Jeanne Alice Marie DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (254) is still living.

+ 167 v. Michael Jean Marie DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (256) is still living.

+ 168 vi. Dauphine Thérèse Marie DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (260) is still living.

Elizabeth Maynard Ross Oates

141. Elizabeth Maynard Ross OATES (157) was born on 3 Oct 1926 in Boston, Massachusetts, USA. She married Jørgen Andreas Georg Buschardt (158), son of Johannes Evald Buschardt (1452) and Emilie Laura Benthine Axeline Claussen (1453), on 11 Feb 1953 at Church of the Assumption in Brooklyn, New York, USA.[112] She died on 26 Mar 1994 in Holte, Denmark, at age 67.[112] She was buried at the Søllerød Kirkegård in Holte, Denmark.[113]

She was known by her family and friends as Bizzy (157).

Jørgen Andreas Georg Buschardt

Jørgen Andreas Georg BUSCHARDT (158) was born on 4 Sep 1923 in Saxkøbing, Saxkøbing, Denmark. He died on 23 Nov 2005 in Gentofte, Gentofte Amtssgehus, Denmark, at age 82. He was buried at the Søllerød Kirkegård in Holte, Denmark.[113]

The seven known children of Elizabeth Maynard Ross Oates (157) and Jørgen Andreas Georg Buschardt (158) were as follows:

+ 169 i. Peter Andreas BUSCHARDT (265) is still living.
+ 170 ii. Jan Michael BUSCHARDT (268) is still living.
+ 171 iii. Anne Marie BUSCHARDT (272) is still living.
172 iv. Marie Christina BUSCHARDT (276) was born on 24 Oct 1960 in Holte, Denmark. She died on 2 Jul 1972 in København, Denmark, at age 11.
173 v. Anders Frank BUSCHARDT (277) is still living.
+ 174 vi. Claus Christian Valentin BUSCHARDT (278) is still living.
+ 175 vii. Jacob Johannes BUSCHARDT (279) is still living.

Marie Donnell, c 1941

142. Marie Dorothea SIEFKE (7) was born on 25 Mar 1921 in Bay Ridge, Brooklyn, New York, USA. She married Alton Parker Donnell (9), son of Lemuel Alexander Donnell (3895) and Henrietta Marion Knipp (3896), on 26 Oct 1940 at Christ Protestant Episcopal Church in Bay Ridge, Brooklyn, New York, USA (Diocese of Long Island, John Henry Fitzgerald, Rector). She died on 15 Mar 1998 at Baptist St. Anthony Hospice in Amarillo, Potter, Texas, USA, at age 76. She was buried at the Dreamland Cemetery in Canyon, Randall, Texas, USA.[114]

She was educated at the Gibbs School in New York City, New York, USA. In 1954, Marie Dorothea Siefke (7) and Alton Parker Donnell (9) lived at 1267 Balfour Road in Grosse Pointe Park, Wayne, Michigan, USA, until about 1973. She was a homemaker and participated in many volunteer activities associated with the local schools.

Alton Parker Donnell, c 1945

Alton Parker DONNELL (9) was born on 29 May 1916 in Swisher, Texas, USA.[115] He died on 25 Feb 1991 in Amarillo, Potter, Texas, USA, at age 74. He was buried at the Dreamland Cemetery in Canyon, Randall, Texas, USA.[116] He was educated in a one-room schoolhouse by his mother, graduated from Canyon High School in 1932, then attended West Texas State University for three years.[117] He graduated from the United States Military Academy, Class of 1940, as the 11,801st graduate and was commissioned a Second Lieutenant. on 11 Jun 1940 in West Point, New York, USA.

Alton Parker Donnell (9) was assigned to the 21st Engineer Regiment (Aviation) where he was stationed at Bluie West I, Greenland, building the airfield. He was promoted to First Lieutenant on October 10th, 1941, and to Captain on February 1st, 1942. In Jul 1942, Alton Parker Donnell (9) was reassigned to the North Atlantic Division Engineer office in New York, with station at Bluie East II, Greenland building airfields.

He trained to become an Army pilot at a variety of sites, including San Antonio, Texas; Chickasha, Oklahoma; Garden City, Kansas; Pampa, Texas; Orlando, Florida; and Fort Worth, Texas from June 1943 until January 1944. He was assigned as a Pilot to the 372nd Air Base Squadron at Peterson Field, Colorado, and the 9th Bomb Group (Very Heavy) at Dalhart, Texas to May 1944. He was then assigned to the 6th Bomb Group (VH) and the 24th

Bomb Squadron (VH) at Grand Island, Nebraska where he transitioned to the B-29. He deployed with the 24th Bomb Squadron to Tinian Island in the Pacific where he flew 19 combat missions over Japan in the B-29.

Alton Parker Donnell (9) was flying as a co-pilot on April 22, when an engine caught fire on takeoff. They attempted to land, but the crash knocked several crewmen unconscious. He was pulled from the wreckage by the pilot Lt. Dean Mutch. He was offered a Purple Heart, but refused it, saying they should have done a better job of landing the plane. After one of his last combat missions, he diverted to fly over Hiroshima to witness the destruction soon after the detonation of Little Boy. He commanded the 1st Bomb Squadron of the 9th Bomb Group and later served as the deputy group commander through December 1945. In 1946, he was assigned to the Manhattan Project as a declassification officer, and stationed in Oak Ridge, Tennessee. He considered that a nearly impossible job but had the opportunity to meet many of the Manhattan Project scientists.

On 2 Oct 1946, he was assigned as an intelligence officer in the Manhattan Project and later to the Armed Forces Special Weapons Project in Washington, District of Columbia, USA.

In 1948, he resigned his commission and began work for the Vitro Corporation where he managed several chemical and nuclear projects in New York City, New York. He also participated in the Eisenhower administration's Atoms for Peace Project as an analyst, attempting to determine what progress other nations had made in nuclear weapons and power.

In 1954, he became the Vice President and General Manager of Atomic Power Development Associates, the research subsidiary of Detroit Edison supporting the Fermi fast-breeder reactor project. In 1973, he returned to the federal government, serving on the Federal Power Commission and later the Department of Energy until he retired in 1980. He returned to the private sector where he worked for Overseas Advisory Associates until 1984 after which he returned to the family property in Canyon, Texas.[117]

The four known children of Marie Dorothea Siefke (7) and Alton Parker Donnell (9) are as follows:

+ 176 i. Alton Parker DONNELL Jr (1) is still living.
+ 177 ii. Marie Susan DONNELL (4) is still living.
+ 178 iii. Anne Knipp DONNELL (5) is still living.
+ 179 iv. Lawrence Alexander DONNELL (6) is still living.

Fred Siefke

143. Frederick Van Dyke SIEFKE (15) was born on 17 Sep 1923 in Bay Ridge, Brooklyn, New York, USA. He was baptized on 16 Mar 1924 at Lutheran Church of the Good Shephard in Bay Ridge, New York, USA, by his uncle, Dr. Charles D. Trexler.[118] He married Jean Louise Carroll (16), daughter of James Bird Carroll (138) and Louise Bachmann (137), on 4 Apr 1959 at the Scarsdale Congregational Church in Scarsdale, New York, USA. He died on 5 Jul 2021 at Bridges Cornell Heights in Ithaca, New York, USA, at age 97.

He graduated from Kent School and attended Cornell University. His time in Ithaca was interrupted by a stint with the 380th Engineering Battalion with which served in the Philippines and later Japan. He returned after the end of the war to complete his degree in 1948. He was a chemical engineer for Exxon and later a financial officer for the company where he spent his entire career.

Jean Siefke

Jean Louise CARROLL (16) was born on 7 Jul 1927 in White Plains, New York, USA. She was christened in Sep 1927. She died on 4 Sep 2018 in Norwalk, Connecticut, USA, at age 91. She was educated at the Connecticut College for Women and the Katharine Gibbs School before starting a career

in radio advertising. She enjoyed travel, volunteering, and spending time with family and friends.

The two known children of Frederick Van Dyke Siefke (15) and Jean Louise Carroll (16) are as follows:

180 i. Marjorie Louise SIEFKE (17) is still living.

\+ 181 ii. Madeline Marie SIEFKE (18) is still living.

Marjorie Lynn Smith, c 1940

144. Marjorie Lynn SMITH (139) was born on 2 May 1926 in Changshu, China. She married Rembert Gary Allen (140) on 1 Oct 1949 in Somerville, New Jersey, USA. She and Rembert Gary Allen (140) were divorced. She married David Jay Livingston (141), son of Harry Archibald Livingston (3031) and Sylvia Mirsky (3574), on 10 Sep 1966 in West Orange, New Jersey, USA. She died on 11 Aug 2006 in New York City, New York, USA, at age 80.

She and Hollis Samuel Smith Jr (142) lived with their family in China in 1931. She was an interior designer working with major architectural firms.[119] David and Marjorie, because of their convenient location in New York City were visited by many family members. She and David Jay Livingston (141) had a weekend home in New Milford, Connecticut and, later, the Hamptons.

Rembert Gary ALLEN (140) is still living.

There were no children of Marjorie Lynn Smith (139) and Rembert Gary Allen (140).

David Livingston

David Jay LIVINGSTON (141) is still living.

Hollis Samuel Smith Jr

145. Hollis Samuel SMITH Jr (142) was born on 20 Oct 1929 in Shanghai, China. He married Phyllis Kay Baxter (143) on 4 Oct 1952 in Havre De Grace, Maryland, USA. He died on 30 Oct 2018 in Bettendorf, Scott, Iowa, USA, at age 89.

He was known by his family and friends as Sam (142). He and Marjorie Lynn Smith (139) lived with their family in China in 1931. He was educated in Rutgers University, New Brunswick, Middlesex, New Jersey, USA, with a degree in agriculture and was a member of Beta Theta Pi Fraternity. He served in the Army during the Korean War. He was employed by Allis Chalmers Manufacturing (West Allis, Wisconsin) as Sales and Marketing Manager, Tractor Division. Sam was instrumental in forming and overseeing the Lawn and Garden Division. Following retirement, Sam shared his years of experience and vast knowledge as an independent sales consultant for the Lawn and Garden Industry. He was a person of many and varied interests and loved an adventure. He enjoyed fishing from his boat on

Lake Michigan, traveling, photography, and was a marathon runner; running in the Bix several times well into his 70s. He was an avid Green Bay Packer and Milwaukee Brewer fan.

Phyllis Kay BAXTER (143) was born on 5 Jan 1932 in Jacksonville, Illinois, USA. She died on 8 Sep 2020 in Oconomowoc, Wisconsin, USA, at age 88.

The three known children of Hollis Samuel Smith Jr (142) and Phyllis Kay Baxter (143) were as follows:

+ 183 i. George Michael SMITH (144) is still living.

+ 184 ii. Hollis Randall SMITH (148) was born on 24 Apr 1956 in Medina, New York, USA. He married Karen Sue Dibble (149), daughter of Donald William Dibble (2033) and Claudia Yvonne Wallich (2034), on 11 Jun 1983 in Merton, Wisconsin, USA. He and Karen Sue Dibble (149) were divorced on 7 Feb 2002. He died on 29 Jan 2020 in Milwaukee, Wisconsin, USA, at age 63.

185 iii. Susan Anne SMITH (151) is still living.

Flora Wightman Reynolds

146. Flora Wightman REYNOLDS (159) was born on 27 Sep 1926 in Brookline, Norfolk, Massachusetts, USA. She married Paul Agassiz Shaw (160), son of Paul Agazziz Shaw (1540) and Betty Wightman Pope (1542), on 14 Feb 1956. She died on 18 Aug 1970 in Trumansburg, Tompkins, New York, USA, at age 43. She was buried at the Forest Hills Cemetery in Boston, Massachusetts, USA.

Paul Shaw

Paul Agassiz SHAW (160) was born on 15 Dec 1933 in Newton, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Joan Russell Barker (1541). He died on 10 Apr 2018 in Littleton, Grafton, New Hampshire, USA, at age 84. He was buried on 17 Apr 2018 in Boston, Massachusetts, USA.

The two known children of Flora Wightman Reynolds (159) and Paul Agassiz Shaw (160) are as follows:

+ 186 i. Lucy Reynolds SHAW (200) is still living.
+ 187 ii. Jeanne Agassiz SHAW (204) is still living.

Anne Reynolds, c 1953

147. Anne Ross REYNOLDS (161) was born on 12 Jan 1928 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. She married Donald Ralph Kleinberg (162), son of Karl Kleinberg (1552) and Julia Rapp (1553), on 22 Feb 1952 in Marblehead, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. She and Donald Ralph Kleinberg (162) were divorced in 1980 in Connecticut, USA. She died on 21 Jan 2013 in Austin, Travis, Texas, USA, at age 85.

Anne moved to New Haven, Connecticut in 1966 with her husband and four children: Elizabeth, Susan, Dana and Roger Kleinberg. In New Haven she resumed her serious study of the piano and worked for many years at the

Yale University Music Library. She moved to Austin, Texas in 2003 to become better acquainted with her granddaughter, Alexandra Kleinberg.

Donald Kleinberg

Donald Ralph KLEINBERG (162) was born on 15 Nov 1922 in Waltham, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 29 Jun 2013 in Cheshire, New Haven, Connecticut, USA, at age 90. He grew up in Worcester Mass, graduated from Classical High School in 1940, was honorably discharged from the Army in 1946 and graduated from Harvard University in June 1949 with a degree in English. He came to New Haven, CT in 1966 as Director of Information and Development at Yale New Haven Hospital till 1978. He loved classical music, reading the New York Times, King Tut, Asian art and great food. He was the "ultimate corresponder.[120]"

The four known children of Anne Ross Reynolds (161) and Donald Ralph Kleinberg (162) were as follows:

+ 188 i. Elizabeth KLEINBERG (194) is still living.

+ 189 ii. Susan Ross KLEINBERG (196) is still living.

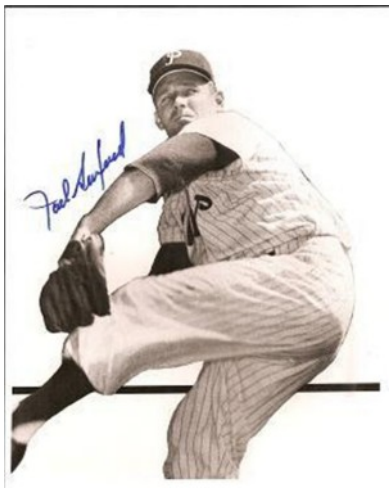
+ 190 iii. Dana Ross KLEINBERG (198) was born on 2 Feb 1956 in Boston, Massachusetts, USA. He married Susan Brouer (1547). He died on 5 May 2010 at Harrison Hospital in Bremerton, Washington, USA, at age 54.

191 iv. Roger Arnold KLEINBERG (199) is still living.

Patricia Reynolds

148. Patricia Arnold REYNOLDS (163) was born on 3 Mar 1931 in Brookline, Norfolk, Massachusetts, USA. She married John Stanley Sanford (164), son of Frederick J Sanford (2265) and Margaret Maloney (2266), on 2 Jan 1955 in Wellesley, Massachusetts, USA. She and John Stanley Sanford (164) were divorced on 3 Aug 1977 in Palm Beach, Florida, USA. She and John Stanley Sanford (164) were divorced in 1979. She died on 13 Jul 2013 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA, at age 82. She was buried at the Woodside Cemetery in Yarmouth Port, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.[121]

She was known by her family and friends as Patsy (163). She graduated from Lasell Junior College. In 1979, she moved to Cape Cod. She was an antique dealer on Cape Cod from 1996, until her death. An avid gardener, and adventurous cook, she loved traveling with her family, and following Tulane women's basketball.



Jack Sanford

John Stanley SANFORD (164) was born on 18 May 1929 in Wellesley Hills, Massachusetts, USA.[122] He died on 7 Mar 2000 in Beckley, West Virginia, USA, at age 70 of brain cancer.[122] He was a major league baseball player

who won 16 consecutive games in propelling the San Francisco Giants to the 1962 National League pennant. He had pitched in the minors for seven seasons, then found instant success in the major leagues, winning rookie of the year honors with the Philadelphia Phillies in 1957, when he was 19-8 and led the majors in strikeouts with 188.[122]

The four known children of Patricia Arnold Reynolds (163) and John Stanley Sanford (164) are as follows:

192 i. Laura Anne SANFORD (189) is still living.

\+ 193 ii. John Stanley SANFORD Jr. (191) is still living.

\+ 194 iii. Nancy Joy SANFORD (192) is still living.

195 iv. Susan Alexandra SANFORD (193) is still living.

149. Emily Joy REYNOLDS (165) is still living.

Winslow Pierce

Winslow Caflin PIERCE (166) was born on 16 May 1933. He married Debra (?) (1562). He died on 6 Apr 2013 in Naples, Florida, USA, at age 79. He was buried at the Massachusetts National Cemetery in Bourne, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.[123] He was known by his family and friends as Win (166). Win served in the Korean War with the U.S. Army. He received an honorable discharge in 1955. Win graduated from Babson College in 1959 with a BS/BA in Marketing/Distribution. He was Vice President of Applications and Technical Services for Stowe Woodard, retiring in 2000. From 2000-2008, he worked as a consultant for Stowe Woodard. In 2009 he obtained his Real Estate license and worked for Century 21.

The three known children of Emily Joy Reynolds (165) and Winslow Caflin Pierce (166) are as follows:

196 i. Holly PIERCE (168) is still living.

197 ii. Wendy PIERCE (169) is still living.

198 iii. Laurie PIERCE (170) is still living.

John Adams HIXON (167) is still living.

There were no known children of Emily Joy Reynolds (165) and John Adams Hixon (167).

Phillip Reynolds

150. Phillip Keep REYNOLDS III (171) is still living.

Dale Ann HAGENLOCH (172) is still living.

The three known children of Phillip Keep Reynolds III (171) and Dale Ann Hagenloch (172) are as follows:

\+ 199 i. William Scott REYNOLDS (186) is still living.

200 ii. Steven Phillip REYNOLDS (187) is still living.

\+ 201 iii. Shawna Lee REYNOLDS (188) is still living.

Beverley (?) (173) is still living.

There were no known children of Phillip Keep Reynolds III (171) and Beverley (?) (173).

Alexander Ross Piper III

151. Alexander Ross PIPER III (174) was born on 6 Mar 1936 in Brooklyn, New York, USA. He married Marie Joy McIntosh (175) on 24 Oct 1959 in Bedford, New York, USA. He and Marie Joy McIntosh (175) were divorced in 1962. He married Sarah Blann Jackson (176), daughter of Charles Reginald Jackson (956) and Rhoda Copland Petrie Blann Booth (2215), on 25 Dec 1963 at Kirkpatrick Chapel in Rutgers University, New Brunswick, New Jersey, USA. He and Sarah Blann Jackson (176) were divorced in 1982. He married Martha Famula (177) on 27 Aug 1982 at Mount Washington in Massachusetts, USA. He died on 20 Sep 2006 in Bongaree, Queensland, Australia, at age 70.

He was known by his family and friends as Sandy (174). At Paine Webber, he advanced to Partner and Head of Equity and Derivative Trading. He was a Member of the Board and the Executive Committee of the CBOE in Chicago. Subsequently, he was in charge of Drexel Burnham's Specialist Operations on all trading floors. He participated in the early electronic trading forays by Instanet, OptiMark and others that contributed to the modernization of the securities industry. He was a founding and active member of Interbourse.

Marie Joy MCINTOSH (175) is still living.

There were no known children of Alexander Ross Piper III (174) and Marie Joy McIntosh (175).

Sarah Blann JACKSON (176) is still living.

The two known children of Alexander Ross Piper III (174) and Sarah Blann Jackson (176) both born in New York City, New York, USA, are as follows:

\+ 202 i. Alexandra PIPER (178) is still living.

\+ 203 ii. Ross Jackson PIPER (179) is still living.

Martha FAMULA (177) is still living.

There were no known children of Alexander Ross Piper III (174) and Martha Famula (177).

152. Donald Fitch PIPER (180) was born on 5 Mar 1938 in Brooklyn, New York, USA. He married Jerry L Fitzer (181) on 20 Jun 1970 in Los Angeles, California, USA. He and Jerry L Fitzer (181) were divorced on 13 Oct 1983 in Sacramento, California, USA.[5] He married Jerry L Fitzer (181) in 1987 in Palazzo Vecchio, Italy.[5] He died on 25 Mar 1990 in Sacramento, Sacramento, California, USA, at age 52. He was buried at the Sleepy Hollow Cemetery in Tarrytown, Westchester, New York, USA.

He was known by his family and friends as Donnie (180).

Jerry L FITZER (181) was born on 7 Nov 1945 in Joliet, Illinois, USA.[5] She died on 4 Jan 2010 in Carmichael, California, USA, at age 64.[5]

The three known children of Donald Fitch Piper (180) and Jerry L Fitzer (181) are as follows:

\+ 204 i. Kevin Alexander PIPER (182) is still living.

\+ 205 ii. Bradley John PIPER (183) is still living.

+ 206iii. Stephanie Lynn PIPER (184) is still living.

Generation Twelve

Eric Randolph Outram, 2022

157. Eric Randolph OUTRAM (207) is still living.

Jo Outram, 2022

Joanna Helen DOUGLAS (208) is still living.

The three known children of Eric Randolph Outram (207) and Joanna Helen Douglas (208) are as follows:

+ 207 i. Hannah Josephine OUTRAM (209) is still living.
+ 208 ii. Rupert Douglas OUTRAM (210) is still living.
+ 209iii. Oliver Bartholomew OUTRAM (211) is still living.

Sasha Turnbull

158. Alexandra Benedicta OUTRAM (212) is still living.

Michael Turnbull

Michael Richard TURNBULL (213) is still living.

The two known children of Alexandra Benedicta Outram (212) and Michael Richard Turnbull (213) both born in St. Thomas' Hospital, Lambeth, London, England, are as follows:

+ 210 i. Adelaide Beatrice TURNBULL (214) is still living.

+ 211 ii. Phoebe Cordelia TURNBULL (215) is still living.

159. James McAllister OUTRAM (216) is still living.

Caroline L Neville

Caroline Lynda Annette NEVILLE (217) is still living.

The two known children of James McAllister Outram (216) and Caroline Lynda Annette Neville (217) both born in Roehampton, London, England, are as follows:

+ 212 i. Daniel James OUTRAM (218) is still living.

213 ii. Jonathan William Neville OUTRAM (219) is still living.

Kathryn Margaret MILLIGAN (488) is still living.

The two known children of James McAllister Outram (216) and Kathryn Margaret Milligan (488) are as follows:

214 i. Robert Ernest McAllister OUTRAM (489) is still living.

215 ii. Flora Lucy Campbell OUTRAM (933) is still living.

160. Charles Alexander OUTRAM (220) was born on 28 Dec 1952 in Woking, Surrey, England.[107] He married Marta Josephina Vidal Santos (221), daughter of (?) Vidal Santos (1494) and Bertha (?) (1495), on 10 Nov 1984 in Mill Valley, California, USA.[107] He died on 19 Sep 2012 in Deepcut, Surrey, England, at age 59.[107] He was buried on 5 Oct 2012 at the City of London Cemetery, Wanstead Flats, in London, England, UK.[108]

He was educated at Lancing College.[107]

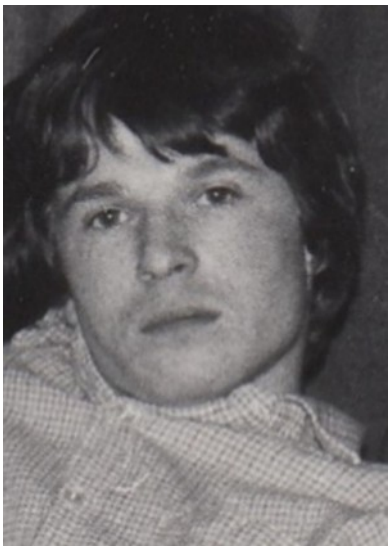
Marta Josephina VIDAL SANTOS (221) was born on 10 Jul 1961 in San Salvador, El Salvador. She died on 29 Oct 2005 in Guildford, Surrey, England, at age 44.

The three known children of Charles Alexander Outram (220) and Marta Josephina Vidal Santos (221) were as follows:

216 i. Alexandra Rosalba OUTRAM (222) is still living.

217 ii. Elizabeth Jane OUTRAM (223) was born on 11 Sep 1984 in Greenbrae, Marin Co, California, USA. She died on 11 Sep 2014 in Dalston, London, England, at age 30. She was buried on 3 Oct 2014 in City of London Cemetery, Wanstead Flats, London, England, UK, with her father Charles (220) in his plot.

+ 218iii. Josephine Cordelia OUTRAM (382) is still living.



Paul Outram

161. Paul Francis OUTRAM (224) is still living.

Victoria Outram

Victoria BAXTER (225) is still living.

The three known children of Paul Francis Outram (224) and Victoria Baxter (225) all born in John Radcliffe II Hospital, Oxford, England, are as follows:

+ 219 i. Samuel Paul John OUTRAM (226) is still living.

+ 220 ii. Polly Victoria OUTRAM (227) is still living.

221 iii. Dorothy Constance OUTRAM (228) is still living.

162. Jane Marie OUTRAM (229) is still living.

Dominic Denzil FERNANDEZ (426) was born on 6 Oct 1959 in West Brompton, London, England.[124] He died on 1 Mar 2019 as the result of a hunting accident in Horns Cross, Kent, England, at age 59.[124] In 1978 he changed his name by deed poll to Dominic Denzil Fernandez Webber (426) derived from his maternal grandparents' name Weber.[124] He was a Criminal

Defence Barrister at 5 Kings Bench Walk, in the Temple, London; he specialized in sex and drug cases.[124]

The two known children of Jane Marie Outram (229) and Dominic Denzil Fernandez (426) are as follows:

222 i. Lewis Arnold FERNANDEZ WEBBER (935) is still living.

223 ii. Hubert Ross FERNANDEZ WEBBER (936) is still living.

163. Elizabeth Marie DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (241) is still living.

Peter Ernest MARTIN (242) is still living.

The three known children of Elizabeth Marie de Villardi de Montlaur (241) and Peter Ernest Martin (242) all born in Westminster, London, England, are as follows:

\+ 224 i. Marina Constance MARTIN (243) is still living.

\+ 225 ii. Laura Hope MARTIN (244) is still living.

226 iii. Anna Viridiana MARTIN (245) is still living.

164. Marie DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (246) is still living.

Stephen Vincent GALLUP (247) was born on 19 Jul 1939 in Los Angeles, California, USA. He died on 4 Apr 1996 in Washington, District of Columbia, USA, at age 56.

The two known children of Marie de Villardi de Montlaur (246) and Stephen Vincent Gallup (247) are as follows:

\+ 227 i. Cecily Julia Marie GALLUP (248) is still living.

228 ii. Paul Stephen Marie GALLUP (249) is still living.

165. George Christopher Marie DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (250) was born on 16 Oct 1947 in Danbury, Connecticut, USA.[109] He married Josselyne Patricia Francoise Cahen (251), daughter of Gaston Henri Cahen (1890) and Lucienne Anne Raste (1891), on 28 Dec 1978 in Sceaux, Hauts-de-Seine, France.[125] He died on 7 Sep 2024 at age 76. He was buried on 13 Sep 2024 at the Sommières Cemetery in Montaud, France.

He was also known as George de Villardi, marquis de Montlaur (250). He and Josselyne Patricia Francoise Cahen (251) lived at Place du Vieux Château in Montaud, France.

Josselyne Patricia Francoise CAHEN (251) is still living.

The two known children of George Christopher Marie de Villardi de Montlaur (250) and Josselyne Patricia Francoise Cahen (251) are as follows:

\+ 229 i. Guillaume Frank Pierre Marie DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (252) is still living.

\+ 230 ii. Diane Marie Anne Adelaide DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (954) is still living.

167. Michael Jean Marie DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (256) is still living.

Mireille AZAÏS (257) is still living.

The three known children of Michael Jean Marie de Villardi de Montlaur (256) and Mireille Azaïs (257) are as follows:

+ 231 i. Adeline Jeanne Marie DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (258) is still living.

+ 232 ii. Olivier Luc Guy DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (259) is still living.

233 iii. Thomas Pierre Marie DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (1441) is still living.

Dauphine Sloan

168. Dauphine Thérèse Marie DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (260) is still living.

Robert Sloan

Robert Daniel SLOAN (261) was born on 27 Oct 1947 in Chicago, Illinois, USA.[126] He died on 19 Jun 2020 in New Orleans, Louisiana, USA, at age 72 of a rare and aggressive form of brain cancer.[126] He was known by his family and friends as Bob (261).

The three known children of Dauphine Thérèse Marie de Villardi de Montlaur (260) and Robert Daniel Sloan (261) are as follows:

+ 234 i. Alexandra Julia SLOAN (262) is still living.

+ 235 ii. Caroline Ellen SLOAN (263) is still living.

236 iii. Edward Guy SLOAN (264) is still living.

Peter Buschardt

169. Peter Andreas BUSCHARDT (265) is still living.

Kristen Buschardt

Kirsten Clement PETERSEN (266) is still living.

The two known children of Peter Andreas Buschardt (265) and Kirsten Clement Petersen (266) both born in Hørsholm, Denmark, are as follows:

+ 237 i. Nicolai Clement BUSCHARDT (267) is still living.

238 ii. Anne Sofie Clement BUSCHARDT (504) is still living.

170. Jan Michael BUSCHARDT (268) is still living.

Joan Majlund KRISTENSEN (269) is still living.

The three known children of Jan Michael Buschardt (268) and Joan Majlund Kristensen (269) are as follows:

+ 239 i. Julie Majlund BUSCHARDT (270) is still living.

+ 240 ii. Josephine Majlund BUSCHARDT (505) is still living.

241 iii. Johanna Majlund BUSCHARDT (1457) is still living.

171. Anne Marie BUSCHARDT (272) is still living.

Francis Edward ACKERMAN (273) was born on 2 Dec 1951 in Washington, District of Columbia, USA. He was christened in St. Matthew's Cathedral, Washington, District of Columbia, USA. He died on 12 Aug 2018 in Portland, Maine, USA, at age 66. He was buried on 15 Aug 2018 at the Harrington Meetinghouse Cemetery in Bristol, Maine, USA.[113] He was known by his family and friends as Kicky, Far (273). He was educated in 1973 where he received a Bachelor of Arts in History. He received his J.D. in Boston University, Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA, in 1979. He was the Assistant Attorney General of Maine in Augusta and later the Deputy Attorney for the State of Maine.

The three known children of Anne Marie Buschardt (272) and Francis Edward Ackerman (273) are as follows:

+ 242 i. Cecilia Buschardt ACKERMAN (274) is still living.

243 ii. Anna Helena ACKERMAN (275) is still living.

244 iii. Peter Sebastian ACKERMAN (1458) is still living.

174. Claus Christian Valentin BUSCHARDT (278) is still living.

Gitte Slot VALENTIN (381) is still living.

The three known children of Claus Christian Valentin Buschardt (278) and Gitte Slot Valentin (381) all born in Gentofte, Denmark, are as follows:

245 i. Sebastien Valentin BUSCHARDT (934) is still living.

246 ii. Christoffer Valentin BUSCHARDT (939) is still living.

247 iii. Laura Valentin BUSCHARDT (1459) is still living.

Jacob Buschardt

175. Jacob Johannes BUSCHARDT (279) is still living.

Mirielle Buschardt

Mireille FAURE (937) is still living.

The three known children of Jacob Johannes Buschardt (279) and Mireille Faure (937) are as follows:

248 i. Isabella Karoline BUSCHARDT (1468) is still living.

249 ii. Christian Emil BUSCHARDT (1469) is still living.

250 iii. Laura Nicoline BUSCHARDT (1470) is still living.

Alton P. Donnell, Jr., 2012

176. Alton Parker DONNELL Jr (1) is still living.

Carolyn Sue Donnell, c 2010

Carolyn Sue CUNNINGHAM (2) is still living.

The two known children of Alton Parker Donnell Jr (1) and Carolyn Sue Cunningham (2) are as follows:

+ 251 i. Tyler Reed DONNELL (3) is still living.
+ 252 ii. Ashley Piper DONNELL (8) is still living.

Marie Susan Donnell, 2021

177. Marie Susan DONNELL (4) is still living.

Michael Fink, c 1969

Michael Carl FINK (22) was born on 15 Jun 1945 at St. Joseph Hospital in Ann Arbor, Washtenaw, Michigan, USA.[127] He died on 1 May 2015 at The Farm in South Salem, Westchester, New York, USA, at age 69. He graduated from Ann Arbor Pioneer High School in Ann Arbor, Washtenaw, Michigan, USA. He graduated from Michigan State University with a Bachelor of Science degree and from Central Michigan University with a degree in counseling in 1978.[127] He was a teacher, elementary school counselor, and administrator in East Lansing Public Schools, East Lansing, Michigan, USA.[127] From his obituary:

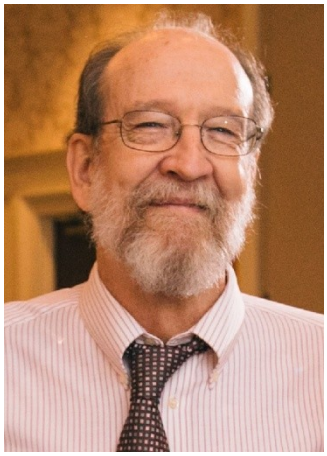
> "Mike devoted his life to his children and the children of others. Friends and colleagues recollect his students focusing on his every word and how warm, comfortable, and genuine classroom discussions were as they evolved under his guidance. Using his keen intelligence and his inimitable and insightful sense of humor, Mike helped his students, family, and friends find their better selves.
>
> Ever faithful to butter, Mike nurtured those he loved with versatile and adventurous meals. He delighted in casting flies on the banks of a stream, grousing at opponents over a cribbage board, and babying the Cleome in his garden. Amongst all his delights, however, his greatest joy was time spent with his daughters.[128]"

The two known children of Marie Susan Donnell (4) and Michael Carl Fink (22) both born in Lansing, Michigan, USA, are as follows:

+ 253 i. Laurel Anne DONNELL-FINK (26) is still living.
+ 254 ii. Elizabeth Marie DONNELL-FINK (27) is still living.

Anne Donnell Kithcart, 2018

178. Anne Knipp DONNELL (5) is still living.



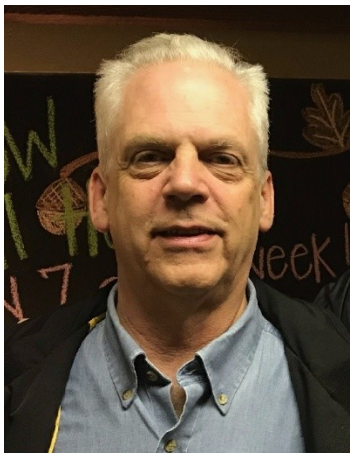
Herbert M. Kithcart, 2018

Herbert Maurice KITHCART (23) is still living.

The two known children of Anne Knipp Donnell (5) and Herbert Maurice Kithcart (23) were as follows:

+ 255 i. Sarah Anne KITHCART (24) was born on 17 Aug 1987 in Mount Kisco, New York, USA. She died on 2 Apr 1992 in St. Petersburg, Florida, USA, at age 4.

+ 256 ii. Michael Alexander KITHCART (653) is still living.



Lawrence Alexander Donnell, c2018

179. Lawrence Alexander DONNELL (6) is still living.

Susan Smith Donnell, 2004

Susan Allen SMITH (25) was born on 22 Sep 1950 in White Plains, New York, USA. She died on 30 Jul 2023 at age 72.[129] She was attended the Dorothea Hopfer School of Nursing at Mount Vernon Hospital in Mount Vernon, New York, where she received a degree in nursing. in 1973.

The two known children of Lawrence Alexander Donnell (6) and Susan Allen Smith (25) are as follows:

+ 257 i. Shannon Smith DONNELL (28) is still living.
+ 258 ii. Alexander Ballou DONNELL (1012) is still living.

Madeline Siefke Estill, 2021

181. Madeline Marie SIEFKE (18) is still living.

Matt Estill, 2021

Matthew Reilly ESTILL (302) is still living.

The three known children of Madeline Marie Siefke (18) and Matthew Reilly Estill (302) are as follows:

+ 259 i. Caroline Piper ESTILL (301) is still living.
+ 260 ii. Charles Power ESTILL (655) is still living.
+ 261 iii. Peter Van Dyke ESTILL (940) is still living.

183. George Michael SMITH (144) is still living.

Sharon SULLIVAN (145) is still living.

The two known children of George Michael Smith (144) and Sharon Sullivan (145) are as follows:

262 i. Jacki Michelle SMITH (146) is still living.

263 ii. Brian Joseph SMITH (147) is still living.

184. Hollis Randall SMITH (148) was born on 24 Apr 1956 in Medina, New York, USA.[130] He married Karen Sue Dibble (149), daughter of Donald William Dibble (2033) and Claudia Yvonne Wallich (2034), on 11 Jun 1983 in Merton, Wisconsin, USA.[130] He and Karen Sue Dibble (149) were divorced

on 7 Feb 2002.[130] He died on 29 Jan 2020 in Milwaukee, Wisconsin, USA, at age 63.[130]

He was known by his family and friends as Randy (148).

Karen Sue DIBBLE (149) is still living.

The two known children of Hollis Randall Smith (148) and Karen Sue Dibble (149) are as follows:

264 i. Brandon Baxter SMITH (150) is still living.

\+ 265 ii. Sadie Erin SMITH (2035) is still living.

186. Lucy Reynolds SHAW (200) is still living.

Paul Richard VAN HOLLEBEKE (205) is still living.

The two known children of Lucy Reynolds Shaw (200) and Paul Richard Van Hollebeke (205) are as follows:

\+ 266 i. Thomas Shaw VAN HOLLEBEKE (1594) is still living.

267 ii. John VAN HOLLEBEKE (1595) is still living.

187. Jeanne Agassiz SHAW (204) is still living.

David Harold BROWN (201) is still living.

The two known children of Jeanne Agassiz Shaw (204) and David Harold Brown (201) both born in Manchester, New Hampshire, USA, are as follows:

268 i. Benjamin David BROWN (202) is still living.

\+ 269 ii. Lucy Alexandra BROWN (203) is still living.

188. Elizabeth KLEINBERG (194) is still living.

Carl ZIMMITTI (195) is still living.

The two known children of Elizabeth Kleinberg (194) and Carl Zimmitti (195) are as follows:

270 i. Christopher ZIMMITTI (1549) is still living.

271 ii. David ZIMMITTI (1550) is still living.

189. Susan Ross KLEINBERG (196) is still living.

Mauro POLITI (197) is still living.

The only known child of Susan Ross Kleinberg (196) and Mauro Politi (197) is:

272 i. Marco Vittorio POLITI (1551) is still living.

190. Dana Ross KLEINBERG (198) was born on 2 Feb 1956 in Boston, Massachusetts, USA. He married Susan Brouer (1547). He died on 5 May 2010 at Harrison Hospital in Bremerton, Washington, USA, at age 54.

Susan BROUER (1547) is still living.

The only known child of Dana Ross Kleinberg (198) and Susan Brouer (1547) is:

273 i. Alexandra Piper Ross KLEINBERG (1548) is still living.

193. John Stanley SANFORD Jr. (191) is still living.

Known children of John Stanley Sanford Jr. (191) include these two:

274 i. Arden SANFORD (1557) is still living.

\+ 275 ii. Ross SANFORD (1558) is still living.

194. Nancy Joy SANFORD (192) is still living.

James William BLAGG (1554) is still living.

The only known child of Nancy Joy Sanford (192) and James William Blagg (1554) is:

276 i. Danielle Sanford BLAGG (1556) is still living.

199. William Scott REYNOLDS (186) is still living.

Jennifer Lynne MOLLOY (1573) is still living.

There were no known children of William Scott Reynolds (186) and Jennifer Lynne Molloy (1573).

Jaimee PANNONE (1566) is still living.

The three known children of William Scott Reynolds (186) and Jaimee Pannone (1566) are as follows:

277 i. Gabriella Siobhan REYNOLDS (1569) is still living.

278 ii. Euan Ross REYNOLDS (1570) is still living.

279 iii. Liam Graeme REYNOLDS (1571) is still living.

201. Shawna Lee REYNOLDS (188) is still living.

Jake HAMILTON (1572) is still living.

The two known children of Shawna Lee Reynolds (188) and Jake Hamilton (1572) are as follows:

280 i. Finn HAMILTON (1902) is still living.

281 ii. Sam HAMILTON (1903) is still living.

Alexandra Piper

202. Alexandra PIPER (178) is still living.

Jonathan Halleck Seed

Jonathan Halleck SEED (1371) is still living.

The two known children of Alexandra Piper (178) and Jonathan Halleck Seed (1371) both born in Chicago, Illinois, USA, are as follows:

282 i. Chandler Blann SEED (1538) is still living.

283 ii. Halleck Katharine SEED (1539) is still living.

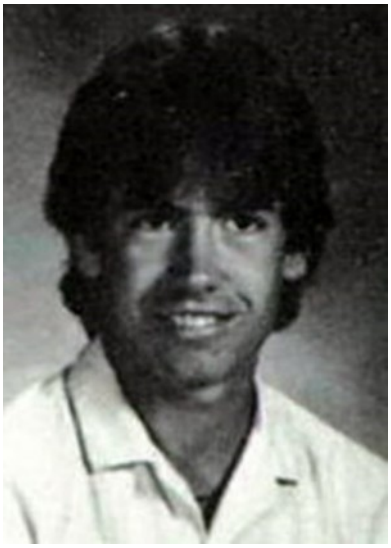
203. Ross Jackson PIPER (179) is still living.

Stacey WARNER (2055) is still living.

The two known children of Ross Jackson Piper (179) and Stacey Warner (2055) are as follows:

284 i. Graham Douglass PIPER (2056) is still living.

285 ii. Blake Alexander PIPER (2057) is still living.



Kevin Alexander Piper

204. Kevin Alexander PIPER (182) is still living.

Kathleen Hitomi TATEISHI (2049) is still living.

The only known child of Kevin Alexander Piper (182) and Kathleen Hitomi Tateishi (2049) is:

286 i. Kai Alexander Tateishi PIPER (2050) is still living.

Bradley John Piper

205. Bradley John PIPER (183) is still living.

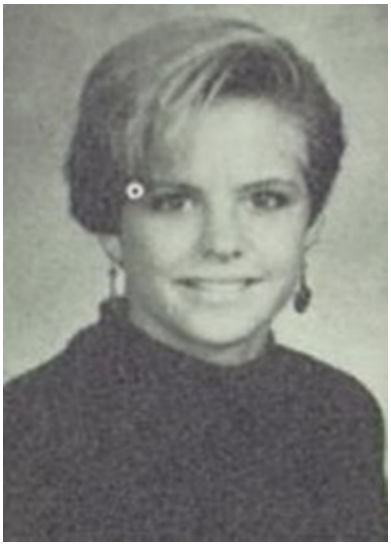
Rachelle Catherine RUDEK (2045) is still living.

The three known children of Bradley John Piper (183) and Rachelle Catherine Rudek (2045) are as follows:

287 i. Hudson John PIPER (2046) is still living.

288 ii. Harlow Catherine PIPER (2047) is still living.

289 iii. Holden Connor PIPER (2048) is still living.



Stephanie Lynn Piper

206. Stephanie Lynn PIPER (184) is still living.

Jeffrey Mark WEISBURG (2051) is still living.

The three known children of Stephanie Lynn Piper (184) and Jeffrey Mark Weisburg (2051) are as follows:

290 i. Shelby Christine WEISBURG (2052) is still living.

291 ii. Connor Mason WEISBURG (2053) is still living.

292 iii. Cameron Jeffrey WEISBURG (2054) is still living.

Generation Thirteen

Hannah Josephine Outram, c 2022

207. Hannah Josephine OUTRAM (209) is still living.

Julian Bray

Julian Robert Eaton BRAY (1392) is still living.

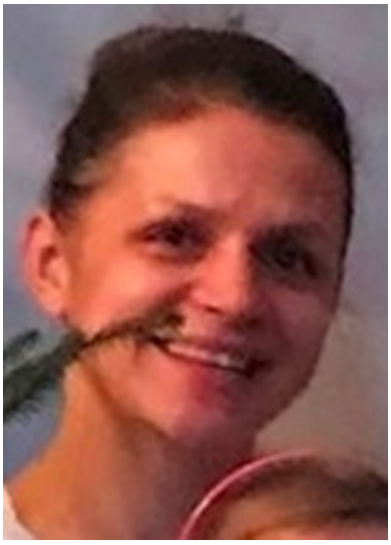
The two known children of Hannah Josephine Outram (209) and Julian Robert Eaton Bray (1392) both born in Chelsea, London, England, are as follows:

293 i. Maximus Rupert Eaton BRAY (1393) is still living.

294 ii. Jemima Joanna Emmeta BRAY (1394) is still living.

Rupert Outram

208. Rupert Douglas OUTRAM (210) is still living.



Mariana Outram

Mariana DEMJANOVA (1389) is still living.

The two known children of Rupert Douglas Outram (210) and Mariana Demjanova (1389) are as follows:

295 i. Sebastian Eric OUTRAM (1390) is still living.

296 ii. Lottie Elizabeth OUTRAM (1395) is still living.

Oliver Outram

209. Oliver Bartholomew OUTRAM (211) is still living.

Laura Anne Wrisdale

Laura Anne WRISDALE (1450) is still living.

The two known children of Oliver Bartholomew Outram (211) and Laura Anne Wrisdale (1450) both born in Guildford, Surrey, England, UK, are as follows:

297 i. Robin Philip OUTRAM (1451) is still living.

298 ii. Louis Eric OUTRAM (2044) is still living.

210. Adelaide Beatrice TURNBULL (214) is still living.

John Douglas PATTERSON (1396) is still living.

The two known children of Adelaide Beatrice Turnbull (214) and John Douglas Patterson (1396) are as follows:

299 i. Cassius Lyn PATTERSON (1397) is still living.

300 ii. Iris Oriel PATTERSON (1485) is still living.

211. Phoebe Cordelia TURNBULL (215) is still living.

Noel MONRO (1398) is still living.

The three known children of Phoebe Cordelia Turnbull (215) and Noel Monro (1398) are as follows:

301 i. Orlando Galahad MONRO (1399) is still living.

302 ii. Mortimer Herb MONRO (1488) is still living.

303 iii. Linus Eugene MONRO (1489) is still living.

212. Daniel James OUTRAM (218) is still living.

Zoe Olivia Emily SLOTOVER (1400) is still living.

The two known children of Daniel James Outram (218) and Zoe Olivia Emily Slotover (1400) both born in Euston, London, England, are as follows:

304 i. Ava Florence OUTRAM (1401) is still living.

305 ii. Hector Isaiah OUTRAM (1402) is still living.

218. Josephine Cordelia OUTRAM (382) is still living.

Stephen Peter SINGLETON (1403) is still living.

The two known children of Josephine Cordelia Outram (382) and Stephen Peter Singleton (1403) are as follows:

306 i. Julia Marta OUTRAM-SINGLETON (1404) is still living.

307 ii. Jennifer Jane OUTRAM-SINGLETON (1497) is still living.

219. Samuel Paul John OUTRAM (226) is still living.

Claire Louise Ramsay DAVIDSON (1405) is still living.

The two known children of Samuel Paul John Outram (226) and Claire Louise Ramsay Davidson (1405) are as follows:

308 i. Cecily Tabitha Ramsay OUTRAM (1500) is still living.

309 ii. Pandora India Ramsay OUTRAM (2108) is still living.

220. Polly Victoria OUTRAM (227) is still living.

William Patrick CLARKSON (1406) is still living.

The two known children of Polly Victoria Outram (227) and William Patrick Clarkson (1406) both born in Queen Charlotte's Hospital, Hammersmith, London, England, are as follows:

310 i. Arthur Paul CLARKSON (1407) is still living.

311 ii. Adelaide CLARKSON (1503) is still living.

Marina Martin Curren

224. Marina Constance MARTIN (243) is still living.

Matthew James CURRAN (1424) is still living.

The two known children of Marina Constance Martin (243) and Matthew James Curran (1424) are as follows:

312 i. Neve Elizabeth CURRAN (1425) is still living.

313 ii. Hector Paul CURRAN (1426) is still living.

225. Laura Hope MARTIN (244) is still living.

David Alexandre PERETTE (1447) is still living.

The only known child of Laura Hope Martin (244) and David Alexandre Perette (1447) is:

314 i. Dahlia Jeanne PERETTE (1448) is still living.

Michael Peter SHEVLIN (1427) is still living.

The two known children of Laura Hope Martin (244) and Michael Peter Shevlin (1427) are as follows:

315 i. Ralf Peter SHEVLIN (1428) is still living.

316 ii. Nancy Rose SHEVLIN (1429) is still living.

227. Cecily Julia Marie GALLUP (248) is still living.

Allen Sinclair CHEN (1430) is still living.

The two known children of Cecily Julia Marie Gallup (248) and Allen Sinclair Chen (1430) both born in San Francisco, California, USA, are as follows:

317 i. Sebastian CHEN (1431) is still living.

318 ii. Oliver CHEN (1432) is still living.

229. Guillaume Frank Pierre Marie DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (252) is still living.

Clarisse OHMER (1433) is still living.

The two known children of Guillaume Frank Pierre Marie de Villardi de Montlaur (252) and Clarisse Ohmer (1433) both born in Clamart, Hauts-de-Seine, France, are as follows:

319 i. Clément Roland George Marie DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (1434) is still living.

320 ii. Bastien Lucien Roland Marie DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (1435) is still living.

230. Diane Marie Anne Adelaide DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (954) is still living.

Pierre-Alexis COLIN (1436) is still living.

The two known children of Diane Marie Anne Adelaide de Villardi de Montlaur (954) and Pierre-Alexis Colin (1436) both born in Poitiers, France, are as follows:

321 i. Gabriel Michel George COLIN (1437) is still living.

322 ii. Baptiste Gaston Philippe COLIN (1438) is still living.

231. Adeline Jeanne Marie DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (258) is still living.

Known children of Adeline Jeanne Marie de Villardi de Montlaur (258) both born Barcelona, Spain include these two:

323 i. Maylis DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (1439) is still living.

324 ii. Antoine DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (1440) is still living.

232. Olivier Luc Guy DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (259) is still living.

Claire Sabine Pauline RETOT (1442) is still living.

The two known children of Olivier Luc Guy de Villardi de Montlaur (259) and Claire Sabine Pauline Retot (1442) are as follows:

325 i. Dune Line Margot DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (1443) is still living.

326 ii. Ella Lily Annie DE VILLARDI DE MONTLAUR (2113) is still living.

234. Alexandra Julia SLOAN (262) is still living.

Joseph Adam KELLY (1444) is still living.

The two known children of Alexandra Julia Sloan (262) and Joseph Adam Kelly (1444) both born in Los Angeles, California, USA, are as follows:

327 i. Sasha Sloan KELLY (1445) is still living.

328 ii. Bobby Montlaur KELLY (2151) is still living.

235. Caroline Ellen SLOAN (263) is still living.

Andrew Joseph ECKSTEIN (1446) is still living.

The only known child of Caroline Ellen Sloan (263) and Andrew Joseph Eckstein (1446) is:

329 i. Margot Sloan ECKSTEIN (2058) is still living.

Nicolai Buschardt

237. Nicolai Clement BUSCHARDT (267) is still living.

Mette Marie BAANDHØJ (1993) is still living.

The two known children of Nicolai Clement Buschardt (267) and Mette Marie Baandhøj (1993) are as follows:

330 i. Emma Marie Baandhøj BUSCHARDT (1996) is still living.

331 ii. Amanda Elizabeth BUSCHARDT (1997) is still living.

Julie Buschardt, 2024

239. Julie Majlund BUSCHARDT (270) is still living.

Minik Dorph, 2024

Minik DORPH (1998) is still living.

The two known children of Julie Majlund Buschardt (270) and Minik Dorph (1998) are as follows:

332 i. Noah Dorph BUSCHARDT (2001) is still living.

333 ii. Malik Dorph BUSCHARDT (2002) is still living.

Josephine Bak

240. Josephine Majlund BUSCHARDT (505) is still living.

Adam BAK (2003) is still living.

The two known children of Josephine Majlund Buschardt (505) and Adam Bak (2003) are as follows:

334 i. Alma Majlund BAK (2006) is still living.

335 ii. Gry Majlund BAK (2007) is still living.

Cecelia Buschardt Conterato, 2023

242. Cecilia Buschardt ACKERMAN (274) is still living.

Ari Conterato

Ari CONTERATO (2008) is still living.

The only known child of Cecilia Buschardt Ackerman (274) and Ari Conterato (2008) is:

336 i. Arthur Ackerman CONTERATO (3106) is still living.

Tyler Donnell, 2014

251. Tyler Reed DONNELL (3) is still living.

Dena Fabre Donnell, 2020

Dena Marie FABRE (1009) is still living.

The two known children of Tyler Reed Donnell (3) and Dena Marie Fabre (1009) are as follows:

337 i. Devin Michael DONNELL (2063) is still living.

\+ 338 ii. Avalin Piper Marie DONNELL (1373) is still living.

Ashley Piper Donnell, c2018

252. Ashley Piper DONNELL (8) is still living.

Jacob Curtis GREEN (1408) is still living.

There were no

children of Ashley Piper Donnell (8) and Jacob Curtis Green (1408).

Joseph Camarillo, 2023

Joseph CAMARILLO (2375) is still living.

The only known child of Ashley Piper Donnell (8) and Joseph Camarillo (2375) is:

\+ 339 i. Adeline Piper CAMARILLO (3308) is still living.

Laurel Donnell-Fink, 2006

253. Laurel Anne DONNELL-FINK (26) is still living.

Scott Cobban, 2018

Scott Richard COBBAN (1412) is still living.

The two known children of Laurel Anne Donnell-Fink (26) and Scott Richard Cobban (1412) both born in Brigham and Women's Hospital, Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA, are as follows:

340 i. Gwendolyn Joy COBBAN (1418) is still living.

341 ii. Lucas Michael COBBAN (1420) is still living.

Elizabeth Barks, 2018

254. Elizabeth Marie DONNELL-FINK (27) is still living.

Daniel Barks, 2018

Daniel Clayton BARKS (958) is still living.

The two known children of Elizabeth Marie Donnell-Fink (27) and Daniel Clayton Barks (958) both born in Brigham and Women's Hospital, Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA, are as follows:

342 i. Henry Fitch BARKS (1391) is still living.

343 ii. Katherine Piper BARKS (1411) is still living.

Sarah Anne Kithkart

255. Sarah Anne KITHCART (24) was born on 17 Aug 1987 in Mount Kisco, New York, USA. She was christened in Dec 1987 in St. Petersburg, Florida, USA. She died on 2 Apr 1992 in St. Petersburg, Florida, USA, at age 4.

Michael Kithcart, 2018

256. Michael Alexander KITHCART (653) is still living.

Shannon Donnell at 36

257. Shannon Smith DONNELL (28) is still living.

Kiyenne LIGHT (1817) is still living.

There were no known children of Shannon Smith Donnell (28) and Kiyenne Light (1817).

Alexander Ballou Donnell, age 41

258. Alexander Ballou DONNELL (1012) is still living.

Nicole and Solange Donnell, 2021

Nicole Dolores BERGERON (1013) is still living.

The two known children of Alexander Ballou Donnell (1012) and Nicole Dolores Bergeron (1013) are as follows:

347 i. Solange Carolyn DONNELL (1014) is still living.

\+ 348 ii. Aveline Ballou DONNELL (1369) is still living.

Carolyn Piper Estill, 2021

259. Caroline Piper ESTILL (301) is still living.

Charles Power Estill, 2021

260. Charles Power ESTILL (655) is still living.

Peter Estill, 2021

261. Peter Van Dyke ESTILL (940) is still living.

265. Sadie Erin SMITH (2035) is still living.

John Philip ALDINGER (2039) is still living.

The only known child of Sadie Erin Smith (2035) and John Philip Aldinger (2039) is:

352 i. Samuel William ALDINGER (2043) is still living.

266. Thomas Shaw VAN HOLLEBEKE (1594) is still living.

Randi Kenworthy SYLVIA (1596) is still living.

The only known child of Thomas Shaw Van Hollebeke (1594) and Randi Kenworthy Sylvia (1596) is:

353 i. Vida VAN HOLLEBEKE (1597) is still living.

269. Lucy Alexandra BROWN (203) is still living.

Nicolas Martin HARRISON (1591) is still living.

The two known children of Lucy Alexandra Brown (203) and Nicolas Martin Harrison (1591) are as follows:

354 i. Wesley Agassiz HARRISON (1592) is still living.

355 ii. Silas Alexander HARRISON (1593) is still living.

275. Ross SANFORD (1558) is still living.

Known children of Ross Sanford (1558) include these two:

356 i. Ross SANFORD Jr (1576) is still living.

357 ii. Clementine SANFORD (1577) is still living.

Generation Fourteen

Avalin Donnell, July 2024

338. Avalin Piper Marie DONNELL (1373) is still living.

Adeline Piper Camarillo

339. Adeline Piper CAMARILLO (3308) is still living.

Aveline Donnell, 2021

348. Aveline Ballou DONNELL (1369) is still living.

Descendants of John Lusk (823)

Generation One

Lusk.
Calney Park, Co. Hereford
ARMS: Az. an ancient ship with 3 masts, sails furled ppr. colours flying gu., on a chief ar. a woolpack su. between 2 mullets gu.
CREST: An ancient ship, as in arms, surmounted by a rainbow ppr.
MOTTO: Lucis Dec

Lusk Family Crest

361. John LUSK (823) was born before 1720. He married Esther Whitlow (2901) in 1742 in Chester, Pennsylvania, USA.[131] He died circa 1789 in Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.

John Lusk and four brothers emigrated from Ireland about 1720 and settled in Newville, PA. He bought a farm in Mifflin Township in 1730, known as the "Fountain of Health Farm".

John and William Lusk were elders of the Big Spring Presbyterian Church, c 1789.

He was a Colonel in the Chester County Militia.[1] He and Esther Whitlow (2901) moved in 1745 to Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.[132]

Esther WHITLOW (2901) was born in 1720 in Chester, Pennsylvania, USA. She died in 1789 in Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.

The seven known children of John Lusk (823) and Esther Whitlow (2901) were as follows:

+ 362 i. Isabella LUSK (2902) was born circa 1742. She married John Campbell (3911). She died in 1827.

363 ii. William LUSK (2903) was born in 1742 in Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 25 Aug 1799 in Dickinson, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.

+ 364iii. David LUSK (2904) was born on 17 Feb 1744 in Chester, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Elizabeth McKinley (3913) in 1776 in Pennsylvania, USA.

365 iv. Mary LUSK (2905) was born circa 1745 in Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA. She married David Andrews (3914) on 22 Apr 1765 in Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA. She married William Ledlie (3915) on 17 Apr 1786. She died on 15 Nov 1827 in Wierton, West Virginia, USA.

\+ 366 v. Elizabeth Jane LUSK (345) was born on 2 Sep 1748 in Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA. She married Major General John Michael Piper (344), son of James Piper (491) and Margaret P Cleland (492), in 1770 in Shippensburg, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 20 Aug 1822 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 73. She was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.

367 vi. Anna LUSK (2906) was born on 12 Mar 1753 in West Pennsboro, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA. She married William Swanzey (3916).

368 vii. Esther LUSK (2907) was born on 8 Oct 1755 in West Pennsboro, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA. She married Samuel HEnry Weakley (3917) on 21 Sep 1775 in West Pennsboro, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.

Generation Two

362. Isabella LUSK (2902) was born circa 1742. She married John Campbell (3911).[132] She died in 1827.[132]

John CAMPBELL (3911) is still living.

The only known child of Isabella Lusk (2902) and John Campbell (3911) is:

369 i. Thomas CAMPBELL Jr (3912) is still living.

364. David LUSK (2904) was born on 17 Feb 1744 in Chester, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Elizabeth McKinley (3913) in 1776 in Pennsylvania, USA.[132]

He moved in Lock Haven, Pennsylvania, USA, after the end of the Revolutionary War.[132]

Elizabeth MCKINLEY (3913) is still living.

The only known child of David Lusk (2904) and Elizabeth McKinley (3913) was:

370 i. Esther LUSK (2917) married (?) Reed (2918).

366. Elizabeth Jane LUSK (345) was born on 2 Sep 1748 in Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.[18] She married Major General John Michael Piper (344), son of James Piper (491) and Margaret P Cleland (492), in 1770 in Shippensburg, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 20 Aug 1822 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 73.[18] She was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.[18]

She was also known as Catharine Elizabeth (345).[18]

Major General John Michael PIPER (344) was born on 30 Dec 1729 in the North of Ireland.[9] He died on 31 Jan 1816 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 86.[11] He was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.[12]

Circa 1738, he emigrated with his family from Ireland and lived for a time at Shippensburg. He was a Lieutenant in the Second Battalion of the Pennsylvania Provisional Regiment during the French and Indian Wars (1754-1763). He had previously been with Colonel Armstrong at the Battle of Kittenany.[13] From the source:

> "Prior to 1771 he moved to Bedford County and settled upon the stream now known as Piper's Run. A log fort was erected at the southern end of Black Oak Ridge, near Piper's house, and at various times during the revolution was occupied by troops sent to protect the settlers.[13]

He was one of the Provincial Justices of Bedford County in 1773. At the outset of the War for Independence he was an outspoken patriot and represented Bedford County in the Provincial Conference held at Carpenter's Hall, Philadelphia which called the first constitutional convention on 18 Jun 1776.[9]

In July 1776, he commanded the 1st Battalion of Bedford Associators and was in active service. On the 21st of March 1777, he was commissioned Lieutenant of the County, a position he filled for a period of three years, during the most trying period of the war. The Committee of Safety, on 21 October appointed him one of the Commissioners to seize the effects of traitors.[9]

In 1777 (as is supposed from a date upon a brick in the chimney) Piper erected a substantial stone house (known as Fort Piper) of two stories, to which many settlers, at various periods, fled for refuge. John Piper lived there until his death in 1816. Fort Piper was believed to have been burned by arson in 1926.

From 27 November 1779, he represented Bedford County in the Supreme Executive Council. He was a member of the General Assembly from 1785 to 1789 and was opposed to the calling of the Convention of that year to which he was elected a member.[14] On 6 Nov 1787, his residence in Philadelphia which he occupied while attending the Assembly, was stoned by a mob to show their opposition to the Constitutional Party of which he was a member.[15] Under the Constitution of 1790, of which he was one of the framers, he was commissioned a Justice of the Peace, and on 2 June 1796, one of the Associate Judges of Bedford County.[14] In 1797, Major General John Michael Piper (344) was selected a Presidential Elector.[16] He was commissioned a Major General of the Pennsylvania Militia. on 25 Apr 1801.[16] On 3 Nov 1801, Major General John Michael Piper (344) was elected a member of the State Senate from the Huntington, Bedford and Somerset District. He was reelected in 1803.

At the time of his death a local paper gave this testimony:

> "Mr. Piper was firmly attached to the principles of the Revolution, in which he bore his share with great credit as an officer, and the cause of political freedom, which was based on the revolution, found him an undeviating and ardent supporter. ... As a father he was peculiarly affectionate and indulgent, as a friend he was generous and sincere, and as a companion, polite, sociable and cheerful.[17]"

The 11 known children of Elizabeth Jane Lusk (345) and Major General John Michael Piper (344) were as follows:

371 i. Mary PIPER (1737) was born in 1771 in Hopewell Township, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. (see # 15).

372 ii. Colonel William PIPER (1413) was born on 1 Jan 1774 in Everett, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Catherine Orth (1414) in Oct 1834. He died in 1852 on his farm in Hopewell Township, Pennsylvania. He was buried in Piper Cemetery, Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA, (The date of death disagrees between his headstone and the engraved title on his painting). (see # 16).

373 iii. James PIPER (1738) was born in 1775 in Hopewell Township, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He died in 1778 in Hopewell Township, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. (see # 17).

374 iv. John PIPER (1739) was born in 1777 in Hopewell Township, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He died in infancy. (see # 18).

375 v. John PIPER (1740) was born on 4 Nov 1779. He married Margaret Oils (2929) before 1818. He died on 5 Jan 1864 in Pennsylvania, USA, at age 84. He was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. (see # 19).

376 vi. Elizabeth PIPER (1736) was born in 1782. (see # 20).

377 vii. James PIPER (1415) was born on 31 Jan 1784 in Big Spring, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Anna E (?) (3008). He died on 15 Dec 1867 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 83. He was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. (see # 21).

378 viii. Alexander Moore PIPER (343) was born on 1 Jan 1786 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Anne Espy Elder (346), daughter of Samuel Elder (347) and Margaret Espy (348), on 25 Apr 1816 at Presbyterian Church in Paxtang, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 17 Mar 1868 in Carlisle, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 82. He was buried at the Ashland Cemetery in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA. (see # 22).

379 ix. David PIPER (1416) was born on 29 Jun 1788 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Phoebe M Martin (3010). He

died on 13 Sep 1849 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 61. He was buried at the Piper Cemetery in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. (see # 23).

380 x. Polly PIPER (1735) was born in 1791. (see # 24).

381 xi. Thomas C. PIPER (1417) was born on 1 Dec 1794 in Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 6 Nov 1853 in Yellow Creek, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 58. He was buried in Cypher, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. (see # 25).

Descendants of John Mayes Elder (3962)

Generation One

382. John Mayes ELDER (3962) was born in 1653 in Edinburgh, Angus, Scotland.[133] He married Janet Jean Davidson (3961).[133] He died in 1746 in Paxtang, Dauphin, Pennsylvania, USA.[133]

Janet Jean DAVIDSON (3961) was born on 9 Sep 1655 in Glascow, Lanarkshire, Scotland.[133] She died in 1691 in Glascow, Lanarkshire, Scotland.[133]

The only known child of John Mayes Elder (3962) and Janet Jean Davidson (3961) was:

\+ 383 i. Robert ELDER (825) was born in 1679 at Eldersile in Paisley, Renfrewshire, Scotland. He married Eleanor Gillespie (826) in 1703 in Edinburgh, Scotland. He died on 28 Jul 1746 in Paxtang, Dauphin, Pennsylvania, USA. He was buried at the Paxton Presbyterian Churchyard in Harrisburg, Dauphin, Pennsylvania, USA.

Generation Two

383. Robert ELDER (825) was born in 1679 at Eldersile in Paisley, Renfrewshire, Scotland.[134] He married Eleanor Gillespie (826) in 1703 in Edinburgh, Scotland.[135] He died on 28 Jul 1746 in Paxtang, Dauphin, Pennsylvania, USA.[135] He was buried at the Paxton Presbyterian Churchyard in Harrisburg, Dauphin, Pennsylvania, USA.[136]

He, originally from Scotland, emigrated circa 1730 from Lough Neagh, Antrim, Ireland, to Paxtang Township, then Lancaster, now Dauphin County, Pennsylvania "on a tract of land near the first ridge of the Kittochtinny mountains, five miles north of Harrisburg.[135]"

Eleanor GILLESPIE (826) was born in 1684 in Forfar, Angus, Scotland, UK.[137] She died on 25 Oct 1742. She was buried at the Paxton Presbyterian Churchyard in Harrisburg, Dauphin, Pennsylvania, USA.[137]

The six known children of Robert Elder (825) and Eleanor Gillespie (826) were as follows:

384 i. Robert ELDER (1704) was born in 1704 in Scotland.

\+ 385 ii. Reverend Colonel John ELDER (493) was born on 26 Jan 1706 in Edinburgh, Scotland. He married Mary Baker (824) on 13 Aug 1741. He married Mary Simpson (494), daughter of Thomas Simpson (827) and Sarah (?) (1715), on 5 Nov 1751. He died on 17 Jul 1792 in Dauphin, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 86. He was buried at the Paxton Presbyterian Churchyard in Harrisburg, Dauphin, Pennsylvania, USA.

386 iii. Thomas ELDER (1706) was born in 1708. He married Mary Patterson (2191), daughter of William Patterson (2192), circa 1730. He died in 1752.

387 iv. David ELDER (1707) was born in 1710. He married Hannah Anderson (2193) in 1730. He died in 1753.

388 v. James ELDER (1708) was born in 1712.

389 vi. Ann ELDER (1709) was born in 1718. She married John Anderson (2194) circa 1740.

Generation Three

385. Reverend Colonel John ELDER (493) was born on 26 Jan 1706 in Edinburgh, Scotland.[135] He married Mary Baker (824) on 13 Aug 1741. He married Mary Simpson (494), daughter of Thomas Simpson (827) and Sarah (?) (1715), on 5 Nov 1751.[138] He died on 17 Jul 1792 in Dauphin, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 86.[139] He was buried at the Paxton Presbyterian Churchyard in Harrisburg, Dauphin, Pennsylvania, USA.[140]

He emigrated in 1736 from Scotland.

From the Wikipedia entry, based on Egle's "Pennsylvania Genealogies: Chiefly Scotch-Irish and German"

> The Reverend John Elder, known as the "Fighting Pastor", was the pastor for the Paxtang congregation, located in present-day Dauphin County, Pennsylvania, near Harrisburg. He founded the Paxton Boys.
>
> He was raised and educated in Edinburgh, receiving a classical education at the University of Edinburgh and then he studied divinity, receiving a licence to preach the gospel in 1732. His father had emigrated to central Pennsylvania c. 1730, Elder followed c. 1735. A ministry opened when the Derry congregation split in two, and Elder was called and ordained by the Paxtang congregation.
>
> The French and Indian War led to conflict with local Indians. Elder organized a local militia known as the Paxton Boys. He and most male congregants brought their rifles to church. After the war was over, Elder was commissioned as a colonel. Killings of Indians continued, culminating in the "Conestoga Massacre". Elder excused the killings, refused to identify suspects, and was relieved of his command.[141]

From Egle's "Pennsylvania Genealogies: Chiefly Scotch-Irish and German":

> [When] the British army overran New Jersey, driving before them the fragments of our discouraged, naked, and half-starved troops, and without any previous arrangement, the Rev. Mr. Elder went on Sunday, as usual, to Paxtang church. The hour arrived for church-service, when, instead of a sermon, he began a short and hasty prayer to the Throne of Grace; then called upon the patriotism of all effective men present, and exhorted

them to aid in support of liberty's cause and the defense of the country. In less than thirty minutes a company of volunteers was formed. Colonel Robert Elder, the parson's eldest son, was chosen captain. They marched next day, though in winter. His son John, at sixteen years, was among the first. His son Joshua, sub-lieutenant of Lancaster county, could not quit the service he was employed in, but sent a substitute.[57]

Mary BAKER (824) was born in 1715 in Antrim, Ulster, Ireland. She died on 12 Jun 1749 in Paxtang.

The four known children of Reverend Colonel John Elder (493) and Mary Baker (824) were as follows:

390 i. Colonel Robert ELDER (1710) was born on 11 Jun 1742. He married Mary J Thompson (2195).

391 ii. Joshua ELDER (1711) was born circa 9 Mar 1744. He married Mary McAllister (2196), daughter of Richard McAllister (2505) and Mary Dill (2506). He married Sarah McAllister (2502), daughter of Richard McAllister (2505) and Mary Dill (2506). He died on 5 Dec 1820.

392 iii. Eleanor ELDER (1712) was born circa 1746. She married John Hayes (1714). She died on 12 Dec 1775.

393 iv. Grizel ELDER (1713) was born on 2 May 1749. He died on 18 Sep 1769 at age 20.

Mary SIMPSON (494) was born in 1732 in Paxtang, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 3 Oct 1786.

The 11 known children of Reverend Colonel John Elder (493) and Mary Simpson (494) were as follows:

394 i. Sarah ELDER (1716) was born on 19 Oct 1752. She married James Wallace (2197). She died on 14 Feb 1822 at age 69.

395 ii. Ann ELDER (1717) was born on 8 Oct 1754. She married Andrew Stephen (2198).

396 iii. John ELDER (1718) was born on 3 Aug 1757. He married Elizabeth Awl (2199).

397 iv. Mary ELDER (1719) was born on 12 Jan 1760. She married James Wilson (2200).

398 v. Jane ELDER (1720) was born on 21 May 1762. She died on 6 Aug 1763 at age 1.

399 vi. James ELDER (1721) was born on 15 May 1764. He married Lucinda Wallace (2201).

400 vii. Thomas ELDER (1722) was born on 30 Jan 1767. He married Catharine Cox (2202). He married Elizabeth Shippen Jones (2203).

401viii. David ELDER (1723) was born on 7 May 1769. He married Jane Gailbraith (2204).

+ 402ix. Samuel ELDER (347) was born on 27 Feb 1772 in Pennsylvania, USA. He married Margaret Espy (348), daughter of Josiah Espy Jr. (495) and Ann Kirkpatrick (496), on 7 Mar 1793. He died on 26 Sep 1815 in Harrisburg, Dauphin, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 43. He was buried at the Paxton Presbyterian Churchyard in Harrisburg, Dauphin, Pennsylvania, USA.

403 x. Michael ELDER (1724) was born on 9 Aug 1773. He married Nancy McKinney (2205).

404 xi. Rebecca ELDER (1725) was born on 1 Mar 1775. She married James Awl (2206).

Generation Four

402. Samuel ELDER (347) was born on 27 Feb 1772 in Pennsylvania, USA.[142] He married Margaret Espy (348), daughter of Josiah Espy Jr. (495) and Ann Kirkpatrick (496), on 7 Mar 1793. He died on 26 Sep 1815 in Harrisburg, Dauphin, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 43.[143] He was buried at the Paxton Presbyterian Churchyard in Harrisburg, Dauphin, Pennsylvania, USA.

Quoting from Espy's account:

> "He was educated at the schools of Joseph Hutchinson and Joseph Allen, and followed farming in his early years. He was a soldier in the expedition westward in 1794, and held a position in the military establishment of 1798. He filled the office of sheriff of Dauphin county from October 23, 1800, to October 21, 1803, which, as in the case of his brother John, financially crippled him.
>
> In paying brief tributes to his memory, the newspapers of the day speak in the warmest terms of his faithfulness as a public officer, his prominence as a citizen, and the upright character of his entire life, passing away in the vigor of his manhood.[144]"

Margaret ESPY (348) was born on 8 Nov 1771.[144] She died on 4 Sep 1851 at age 79. She was buried at the Paxton Presbyterian Churchyard in Harrisburg, Dauphin, Pennsylvania, USA.[145]

The five known children of Samuel Elder (347) and Margaret Espy (348) were as follows:

+ 405 i. Anne Espy ELDER (346) was born on 25 Feb 1794. The Piper family bible lists 26 February 1794. She married Alexander Moore Piper (343), son of Major General John Michael Piper (344) and Elizabeth Jane Lusk (345), on 25 Apr 1816 at Presbyterian Church in Paxtang, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 3 Jun 1886 at age 92.

406 ii. John ELDER (2207) was born in 1796. He married Jane Henderson Ritchey (2208).

407 iii. Mary S ELDER (2209) was born in 1798. She married Adams Campbell (2210). She married William Line (2211).

408 iv. Josiah ELDER (2212) was born in 1801. He died on 30 Oct 1844.

\+ 409 v. Sarah McAllister ELDER (2213) was born on 16 Sep 1803. She married William Doll (2214), son of Joseph Doll (3939), on 13 Apr 1824 in Harrisburg, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.

Generation Five

Anne Espy Elder

405. Anne Espy ELDER (346) was born on 25 Feb 1794. The Piper family bible lists 26 February 1794.[34] She married Alexander Moore Piper (343), son of Major General John Michael Piper (344) and Elizabeth Jane Lusk (345), on 25 Apr 1816 at Presbyterian Church in Paxtang, Pennsylvania, USA (by Rev. James R. Sharon).[31] She died on 3 Jun 1886 in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 92.[30] She was buried at the Ashland Cemetery in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.[35]

Alexander Moore PIPER (343) was born on 1 Jan 1786 in Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.[30] He died on 17 Mar 1868 in Carlisle, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 82.[30] He was buried at the Ashland Cemetery in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.[32] He commanded a company in the War of 1812.[33]

The 10 known children of Anne Espy Elder (346) and Alexander Moore Piper (343) were as follows:

410 i. John Elder PIPER (1181) was born on 26 Mar 1817 in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 12 May 1824 at age 7. Espy's year of death is 1825. (see # 39).

411 ii. Samuel PIPER (1182) was born on 14 May 1819 in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Lucinda Wall (1189) in 1842. He died on 14 Nov 1843 at age 24. (see # 40).

412 iii. William PIPER (1183) was born on 26 Aug 1821 in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 13 Oct 1821. (see # 41).

413 iv. Margaretta Elder PIPER (1184) was born on 26 Feb 1823 in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, USA. She married Lieutenant Colonel Erkuries Beatty (1190), son of William Pitt Beatty (1272) and Eleanor Polk (2430), on 1 May 1845 in Columbia, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 2 Mar 1911 in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 88. She was buried at the Ashland Cemetery in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA. (see # 42).

414 v. William Kirkpatrick PIPER (1185) was born on 10 May 1825 in Harrisburg, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 16 Oct 1908 in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 83. He was buried at the Ashland Cemetery in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA. (see # 43).

415 vi. Alexander Moore PIPER (509) was born on 11 May 1828 in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Adelaide Cozzens (508), daughter of William Brown Cozzens (104) and Jane Davidson (107), in Nov 1870. He died on 22 Feb 1902 at the Park Avenue Hotel in New York City, New York, USA, at age 73. He was buried on 26 Feb 1902 in United States Military Academy Cemetery, West Point, New York, USA, Location XXII, A, 06. (see # 44).

416 vii. James Wilson PIPER (102) was born on 26 Sep 1832 in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Sarah VanDyke Berier Ross (106), daughter of Edward Coke Ross (349) and Catharine Van Dyke Berier (350), on 6 Aug 1863 in Fort Hamilton, New York, USA, by the Reverend Currie. He died on 30 Oct 1876 in Carlisle, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 44. His funeral was held at Captain Erkuries Beatty's residence. He was buried at the Ashland Cemetery in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA. (see # 45).

417 viii. Ann Elizabeth PIPER (1186) was born on 2 Jun 1834 in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 7 Feb 1835. (see # 46).

418 ix. Mary Campbell PIPER (1187) was born on 29 Feb 1836 in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, USA. She married John J White (1191) circa 1860. She died in 1875. After her death, her three sons and two daughters moved with their father to Atlanta, GA. (see # 47).

419 x. Annie Elder PIPER (1188) was born on 23 Sep 1842 in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, USA. She married Agib Ricketts (1192), son of Elijah Green Ricketts (1370) and Margaret

Leigh Lockhart (2371), on 19 May 1863. She died on 2 Mar 1926 in Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 83. She was buried at the Hollenback Cemetery in Wilkes-Barre, Luzerne, Pennsylvania, USA. (see # 48).

409. Sarah McAllister ELDER (2213) was born on 16 Sep 1803.[34] She married William Doll (2214), son of Joseph Doll (3939), on 13 Apr 1824 in Harrisburg, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.[34]

William DOLL (2214) is still living.

The four known children of Sarah McAllister Elder (2213) and William Doll (2214) were as follows:

420 i. Samuel Elder DOLL (3940) was born in 1828. He died in 1853.

421 ii. Ann Esoy DOLL (3941) was born in 1830. She died in 1847.

422 iii. Esther Mary DOLL (3942) was born in 1832. She married (?) James Martin Bradshaw (3943) in 1862.

423 iv. Catharine Elizabeth DOLL (3944) was born in 1834.

Descendants of Hugh Espy (1728)

Generation One

424. Hugh ESPY (1728) was born in 1647 in Edinburgh, Scotland. He married Lady Mary Lisa Stewart (1729) in Edinburgh, Midlothian, Scotland. He died in 1670 in Antrim, Ulster, Ireland.

Lady Mary Lisa STEWART (1729) was born in 1649 in Edinburgh, Midlothian, Scotland. She died in 1670 in Cookstown, Antrim, Ulster, Ireland.

The only known child of Hugh Espy (1728) and Lady Mary Lisa Stewart (1729) was:

+ 425 i. Josiah ESPY (834) was born in 1670 in Scottish Plantation, Antrim, Ireland. He married Priscilla Mitchell (1730) in 1690 in Ireland. He died in 1708 in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, USA.

Generation Two

425. Josiah ESPY (834) was born in 1670 in Scottish Plantation, Antrim, Ireland. He married Priscilla Mitchell (1730) in 1690 in Ireland. He died in 1708 in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, USA.

Priscilla MITCHELL (1730) was born in 1672 in Ireland. She died in 1708.

The only known child of Josiah Espy (834) and Priscilla Mitchell (1730) was:

+ 426 i. George ESPY (832) was born on 17 May 1695 in Antrim, Ulster, Ireland. He married Jean Taylor (833) circa 1721 in Ireland. He died in Mar 1761 in Derry Township, Lancaster, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 65.

Generation Three

426. George ESPY (832) was born on 17 May 1695 in Antrim, Ulster, Ireland.[1] He married Jean Taylor (833) circa 1721 in Ireland. He died in Mar 1761 in Derry Township, Lancaster, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 65.[146]

He emigrated circa 1729 from north of Ireland.[147]

Jean TAYLOR (833) was born in 1699. She died in 1781.

The two known children of George Espy (832) and Jean Taylor (833) were as follows:

+ 427 i. Josiah ESPY (829) was born in 1718 in the north of Ireland. He married Elizabeth Crain (831). He died in 1762 in Hanover Township, Lancaster, Pennsylvania, USA.

+ 428 ii. David ESPY (3909) was born circa 1730 in Derry Township, Lancaster, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Jane Woods (3910), daughter of George Woods (3921). He died on 13 Jun 1795 in Bedford, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.

Generation Four

427. Josiah ESPY (829) was born in 1718 in the north of Ireland. He married Elizabeth Crain (831). He died in 1762 in Hanover Township, Lancaster, Pennsylvania, USA.[145]

Elizabeth CRAIN (831) may have been known as or confused with Elizabeth Patterson. The reference to Priscilla as a wife in Egle's work, may have been confusion with Josiah (834) and Josiah (829).[147]

The only known child of Josiah Espy (829) and Elizabeth Crain (831) was:

+ 429 i. Josiah ESPY Jr. (495) was born on 10 Mar 1742. He married Ann Kirkpatrick (496), daughter of William Kirkpatrick (835) and Margaret Waugh (836), on 8 Jul 1769. He died on 23 Jul 1813 at age 71. He was buried at the Paxtang Church in Paxtang, Pennsylvania, USA.

428. David ESPY (3909) was born circa 1730 in Derry Township, Lancaster, Pennsylvania, USA.[148] He married Jane Woods (3910), daughter of George Woods (3921). He died on 13 Jun 1795 in Bedford, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA.[148]

From the source:

> "At the outset of the Revolution he entered heartily into the contest; was a deputy to the Provincial Conference held at Carpenter's Hall, Philadelphia, June 18, 1775 ; member of the Council of Safety, July 23, 1776, serving until March, 1777, and also colonel of battalion of associators ; was appointed prothonotary of the county of Bedford, December 18, 1778; one of the justices of that county, December 18, 1778 ; and, under the Constitution of 1789-90, prothonotary, register, etc, from December 23, 1790, to June 13, 1796, the date of his death. He filled other positions of honor and usefulness: was one of the original trustees of Dickinson College, and a member of the General Assembly of the State.[148]"

Jane WOODS (3910) was born in 1735. She died in 1813.

The only known child of David Espy (3909) and Jane Woods (3910) is:

+ 430 i. Mary ESPY (3918) is still living.

Generation Five

429. Josiah ESPY Jr. (495) was born on 10 Mar 1742.[145] He married Ann Kirkpatrick (496), daughter of William Kirkpatrick (835) and Margaret Waugh (836), on 8 Jul 1769.[145] He died on 23 Jul 1813 at age 71.[149] He was buried at the Paxtang Church in Paxtang, Pennsylvania, USA.

In 1776, Josiah Espy Jr. (495) served in Captain Richard McGuown's Company, Colonel Timothy Green's Regiment, Lancaster County Militia, PA. He then served in Captain Ambrose Crain's Company, Colonel John Rodger's Regiment in 1777. He remained in the unit when it was redesignated the 3rd Company of the 9th Battalion (under the command of Colonel James Watson) from 1781 to 1782.

Ann KIRKPATRICK (496) was born on 11 Jan 1750 in Middletown, Dauphin, Pennsylvania, USA.[149] She died on 30 May 1842 at Susquehanna Township in Dauphin, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 92.[150] She was buried at the Paxtang Church in Paxtang, Pennsylvania, USA.

The five known children of Josiah Espy Jr. (495) and Ann Kirkpatrick (496) were as follows:

+ 431 i. Margaret ESPY (348) was born on 8 Nov 1771. She married Samuel Elder (347), son of Reverend Colonel John Elder (493) and Mary Simpson (494), on 7 Mar 1793. She died on 4 Sep 1851 at age 79.

432 ii. Priscilla ESPY (1731) was born on 8 Nov 1771. She married Robert McClure (2437).

433 iii. Josiah ESPY (2438) was born in 1774. He died on 18 Apr 1811.

434 iv. William ESPY (2439) was born on 2 Jun 1776. He married Susanna Gray (2440).

435 v. James Snodras ESPY (2441) was born on 18 Jul 1788. He married Mary Huling (2442). He married Mary H Pollard (2443).

430. Mary ESPY (3918) is still living.

Dr John ANDERSON (3919) is still living.

The only known child of Mary Espy (3918) and Dr John Anderson (3919) was:

436 i. Dr George Woods ANDERSON (3920) was born on 27 Jun 1808. He died on 20 Jun 1879 at age 70.

Generation Six

431. Margaret ESPY (348) was born on 8 Nov 1771.[144] She married Samuel Elder (347), son of Reverend Colonel John Elder (493) and Mary Simpson (494), on 7 Mar 1793. She died on 4 Sep 1851 at age 79. She was buried at the Paxton Presbyterian Churchyard in Harrisburg, Dauphin, Pennsylvania, USA.[145]

Samuel ELDER (347) was born on 27 Feb 1772 in Pennsylvania, USA.[142] He died on 26 Sep 1815 in Harrisburg, Dauphin, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 43.[143] He was buried at the Paxton Presbyterian Churchyard in Harrisburg, Dauphin, Pennsylvania, USA. Quoting from Espy's account:

> "He was educated at the schools of Joseph Hutchinson and Joseph Allen, and followed farming in his early years. He was a soldier in the expedition westward in 1794, and held a position in the military establishment of 1798. He filled the office of sheriff of Dauphin county from October 23, 1800, to October 21, 1803, which, as in the case of his brother John, financially crippled him.
>
> In paying brief tributes to his memory, the newspapers of the day speak in the warmest terms of his faithfulness as a public

officer, his prominence as a citizen, and the upright character of his entire life, passing away in the vigor of his manhood.[144]"

The five known children of Margaret Espy (348) and Samuel Elder (347) were as follows:

437 i. Anne Espy ELDER (346) was born on 25 Feb 1794. The Piper family bible lists 26 February 1794. She married Alexander Moore Piper (343), son of Major General John Michael Piper (344) and Elizabeth Jane Lusk (345), on 25 Apr 1816 at Presbyterian Church in Paxtang, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 3 Jun 1886 at age 92. (see # 405).

438 ii. John ELDER (2207) was born in 1796. He married Jane Henderson Ritchey (2208). (see # 406).

439 iii. Mary S ELDER (2209) was born in 1798. She married Adams Campbell (2210). She married William Line (2211). (see # 407).

440 iv. Josiah ELDER (2212) was born in 1801. He died on 30 Oct 1844. (see # 408).

441 v. Sarah McAllister ELDER (2213) was born on 16 Sep 1803. She married William Doll (2214), son of Joseph Doll (3939), on 13 Apr 1824 in Harrisburg, Bedford, Pennsylvania, USA. (see # 409).

Descendants of Thomas Ross (894)

Generation One

"Success Inspires Confidence."
Ross.
ARMS: Gu. 3 Lions rampant arg. armed and tongued az.
CREST: a hand holding a garland of laurel proper.

Ross Family Crest

442. Thomas ROSS (894) was born in 1708 in Tyrone, Ireland.[151] He married Keziah Wilkinson (895), daughter of John Wilkinson (901) and Mary (?) (902), on 3 Aug 1731.[152] He died in 1786 in York, England.[1]

The Ross family was of the Clan Ross of the Scottish Highlands.[153] In 1729, Thomas Ross (894) emigrated from Tyrone County where his family had sought refuge from the "civil and internecine war in their native Scotia.[151]" He settled in Solebury, Bucks, Pennsylvania, USA.[153] From the source:

> He joined the Society of Friends and became a distinguished preacher. He was a man of superior education and intellectual ability and traveled extensively in later life both in the American colonies and in England and Ireland.
>
> He died at the home of Lindley Murray, the great grammarian, in York, England, while on one of his religious visits in 1786.

Keziah WILKINSON (895) died in 1787. She was also known as Kaziah, Keziah (895).[154]

The three known children of Thomas Ross (894) and Keziah Wilkinson (895) were as follows:

443 i. John ROSS (3963) is still living.

\+ 444 ii. Thomas ROSS (497) was born on 23 Feb 1739 in Solebury, Bucks, Pennsylvania, USA. He married (?) Clark (1755). He married Jane Chapman (498), daughter of Abraham Chapman (888) and Susan Olden (889). He died circa 1814.

445 iii. Mary ROSS (3964) is still living.

Generation Two

444. Thomas ROSS (497) was born on 23 Feb 1739 in Solebury, Bucks, Pennsylvania, USA.[151] He married (?) Clark (1755). He married Jane Chapman (498), daughter of Abraham Chapman (888) and Susan Olden (889).[1] He died circa 1814.

There were no known children of Thomas Ross (497) and (?) Clark (1755).

Jane CHAPMAN (498) was born on 21 May 1723. She died in 1814.

The six known children of Thomas Ross (497) and Jane Chapman (498) were as follows:

446 i. Thomas ROSS (3967) was born in 1767. He married Mary Lyons (3972). He died in 1815 in Easton.

447 ii. John ROSS (3968) is still living.

448 iii. William ROSS (3969) is still living.

449 iv. Cephas ROSS (3970) died in 1840 in Plumstrad.

\+ 450 v. Hugh ROSS (351) was born on 13 Feb 1777. He married Catherine Biddis (352), daughter of John Biddis Sr (499). He died on 17 Aug 1842 at age 65. He was buried at the Milford Cemetery in Milford, Pike, Pennsylvania, USA.

451 vi. Samuel ROSS (3971) was born in 1779. He married Mary Helena Wirtz (3973) in 1815.

Generation Three

450. Hugh ROSS (351) was born on 13 Feb 1777. He married Catherine Biddis (352), daughter of John Biddis Sr (499).[1] He died on 17 Aug 1842 at age 65.[155] He was buried at the Milford Cemetery in Milford, Pike, Pennsylvania, USA.[156]

He studied law at Easton and on being admitted to the bar returned to Newtown, later went to Trenton, New Jersey and finally settled in Milford, Pike County, Pennsylvania.[157] He was considered an "eccentric preacher and lawyer.[158]"

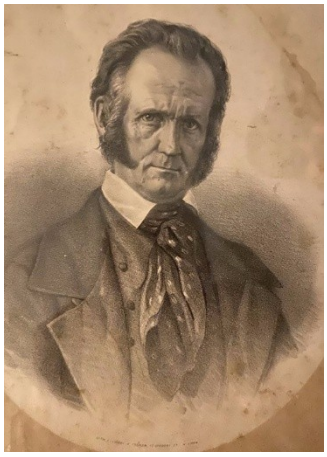
Catherine BIDDIS (352) was born in 1774. She died on 5 Mar 1881.

The two known children of Hugh Ross (351) and Catherine Biddis (352) were as follows:

\+ 452 i. Edward Coke ROSS (349) was born on 23 May 1800 in Milford, Pike, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Anna DeWitt Clinton (1669), daughter of Major General James Clinton (1681) and Mary Little (1682), on 9 Nov 1830 in Newburg, Orange, New York, USA. He married Catharine Van Dyke Berier (350), daughter of Francis Nathaniel Berier (353) and Sarah Van Dyke (354), on 23 Jul 1835. After a week's illness, he died of pleurisy, on 16 May 1851 in New York City, New York, USA, at age 50.

453 ii. Louisa Ann ROSS (1680) was born on 14 Mar 1802. She married John Heiner Brodhead (3974). She died on 20 Apr 1866 at age 64. She was buried at the Milford Cemetery in Milford, Pike, Pennsylvania, USA.

Generation Four



Edward Coke Ross, c 1848

452. Edward Coke ROSS (349) was born on 23 May 1800 in Milford, Pike, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Anna DeWitt Clinton (1669), daughter of Major General James Clinton (1681) and Mary Little (1682), on 9 Nov 1830 in Newburg, Orange, New York, USA.[159] He married Catharine Van Dyke Berier (350), daughter of Francis Nathaniel Berier (353) and Sarah Van Dyke (354), on 23 Jul 1835.[1] After a week's illness, he died of pleurisy, on 16 May 1851 in New York City, New York, USA, at age 50.

In 1821, he graduated from the United States Military Academy (268th Graduate). He served as an Acting Assistant Professor of Mathematics as a First Class cadet. He was promoted to Second Lieutenant in the 4th Artillery upon graduation and on 23 July 1821 was immediately appointed Assistant Professor of Mathematics

From 5 June to 6 October 1824, he was an Instructor of Mathematics at the Artillery School for Practice at Fort Monroe, Virginia. Then he returned to West Point and a year later became the Principal Assistant Professor of Mathematics. On November 27, 1826 he was promoted to First Lieutenant of the 4th Artillery. In 1831, Edward Coke Ross (349) completed the translation of Bourbon’s “Elements of Algebra” from the original French. This was significant because it freed the cadets from the necessity of studying French in order to read their mathematics texts.[160] On 23 November 1833, he was appointed Principal Assistant Professor of Mathematics.

In 1833, he requested that he join his regiment, the 4th Artillery. From 1834 to 1836, he was stationed at Fort Hamilton, New York on engineer duty. Starting in 1836 through 1839, he was in the Florida War in operations in Creek Nation; against the Seminole Indians; engaged in the Combat of Locha-Hatchee on 24 January 1838; and in the Cherokee Nation while transferring the Indians to the West.[161] He resigned his commission on

1 Jul 1839 and, after teaching privately, in 1840 accepted the position of Professorship of Mathematics and Natural Philosophy at Kenyon College, Gambier, Ohio. In 1842, he received an A. M. (unknown acronym) degree from Geneva College, New York. In 1849, he earned a Doctor of Law degree at Kenyon College after he had left employment there. He was appointed Professor of Mathematics and Natural Philosophy on 1 Nov 1848 in Free Academy, New York, New York, New York, USA.

Anna DeWitt CLINTON (1669) was born on 26 Jul 1809. She died on 11 Dec 1833 at age 24. She was buried in New Windsor, Orange, New York, USA.

There were no known children of Edward Coke Ross (349) and Anna DeWitt Clinton (1669).

Catharine Van Dyke Berier Ross, c 1848

Catharine Van Dyke BERIER (350) was born on 14 Feb 1817. She died on 7 Mar 1851 in Brooklyn, Kings, New York, USA, at age 34. She was known by her family and friends as Kate, Catherine (350).

The eight known children of Edward Coke Ross (349) and Catharine Van Dyke Berier (350) were as follows:

454 i. Lieutenant Edward ROSS (1673) was born on 25 Jul 1836 at Fort Hamilton in New York, New York, New York, USA. He died on 23 Jul 1862 in Washington, District of Columbia, USA, at age 25. He was buried at Green-Wood Cemetery in Brooklyn, New York, USA, Lot 5736, Section 95.

455 ii. Catharine Florida ROSS (1672) was born on 6 May 1839. She died on 24 Mar 1897 at age 57.

456 iii. Louisa ROSS (1675) was born on 14 Mar 1841. She married James Henry van Rensselaer (1691) on 3 Oct 1861 in Belmont, USA. She died on 14 Apr 1865 at age 24.

457 iv. Francis Berier ROSS (1676) was born on 9 Dec 1842. He died on 9 Feb 1870 in Boston, Massachusetts, USA, at age 27.

458 v. Lieutenant John Monroe ROSS (1677) was born on 3 Nov 1844. He married Gertrude Virginia Caffroth (1692) on 28 Feb 1868. He died on 10 Mar 1884 in Winchester, Virginia, USA, at age 39 while on sick leave. He was buried at the Mount Hebron Cemetery in Winchester, Virginia, USA.

+ 459 vi. Sarah VanDyke Berier ROSS (106) was born on 25 Nov 1846 in Gambia, Ohio, USA. She married James Wilson Piper (102), son of Alexander Moore Piper (343) and Anne Espy Elder (346), on 6 Aug 1863 in Fort Hamilton, New York, USA, by the Reverend Currie. She died on 31 Mar 1886 in Cincinnati, Hamilton, Ohio, USA, at age 39. She was buried at the Wesleyan Cemetery in Cincinnati, Ohio, USA.

460 vii. Katherine Margaretta Remsen ROSS (1678) was born on 28 Oct 1848. She married Richard H. Pond (1693) on 28 Jan 1867. She died on 30 Mar 1930 at age 81.

+ 461 viii. Julia Stanton ROSS (1667) was christened on 12 Jan 1851 at Garden St, Dutch Reform Church, in New York, New York, New York, USA. She married Dr. Thomas Mackaness Ludlow Chrystie (1668), son of Thomas Witter Chrystie (2801) and Elizabeth Ludlow (2802), on 23 Mar 1871 at St. Georges PE Church, Fort Hamilton Village, in New Utrecht, New York, New York, USA. She died on 18 May 1901 at 1748 Broadway, Manhattan, in New York, New York, New York, USA, at age 50. She was buried at the Woodlawn Cemetery in New Windsor, New York, USA.

Generation Five

Sarah Van Dyke Berier Ross, c1864

459. Sarah VanDyke Berier ROSS (106) was born on 25 Nov 1846 in Gambia, Ohio, USA. She married James Wilson Piper (102), son of Alexander Moore Piper (343) and Anne Espy Elder (346), on 6 Aug 1863 in Fort Hamilton, New York, USA, by the Reverend Currie.[63] She died on 31

Mar 1886 in Cincinnati, Hamilton, Ohio, USA, at age 39. She was buried at the Wesleyan Cemetery in Cincinnati, Ohio, USA.

Her husband was seriously ill before his death in October 1876 because of wounds suffered during the Civil War. When he passed, Sarah was seized "with an attack of nervous prostration" for which her physicians prescribed alcoholic stimulants. This resulted in a significant family drama.

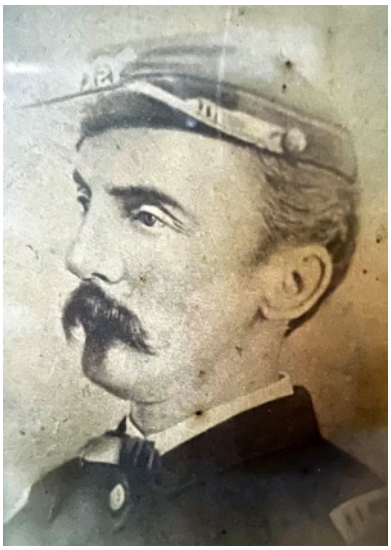
The use of alcohol as a treatment led to an "inordinate appetite for strong drink", and subsequently her commitment to the Fort Hamilton Inebriates' Home in June 1878 under order of the Supreme Court of New York. Her uncle Major Francis E. Berier was appointed as her "committee," like a trustee, for "her person and estate."

When admitted to the home she was suffering from *delirium tremens.* Under the care of the physicians of the home, she rapidly recovered and within a month or so was pronounced cured. However, her uncle Major Berier refused to permit her discharge unless she was recommitted to some Catholic or Protestant institution, usually the "Refuge of Fallen Women". Mr. Willetts, the Superintendent of the Fort Hamilton Inebriates' Home, claimed her uncle wanted to restrain her because "she was volatile and frivolous." Major Berier threatened to send her to an insane asylum. John M. Ross, her brother, wrote to Miss Annie E. Piper (1188), her late husband's sister, of Washington DC, in a letter dated 14 Jan 1879, that: "I fear her mind has been so affected that she is more fit for an insane than an inebriate asylum." Sarah was so frightened that she sent for two physicians to judge her mental condition.

Superintendent Willetts and the home's Resident Physician, Dr. Lewis D. Mason, were both in favor of her release before Christmas 1878. She was given liberty from the Fort Hamilton Inebriates' Home to visit friends she had made at Fort Hamilton, which started the movement to release her.

The court received affidavits from a variety of sources, including Superintendent Willetts and Dr. Mason who pronounced her cured and "possessed of strong will power to abstain from the use of liquor," and from friends who met her frequently at the Warm Springs in Perry County, Pennsylvania in 1876 before her husband's death as to her "gentle and refined behavior". Annie Elder Piper (1188) asserted to the court that Major Berier was unfit to be Sarah's "committee." Sarah asserted to the court that her uncle was under the influence of liquor when he visited her, and was "irritable, abusive, and unjust", that his threats to have her committed to an asylum were "unjust aspersions on her character," and that he intended to keep her in restraint "to keep her from all further enjoyment of life and society." Sarah further asserted that that she had "recovered from her appetite for strong drink," that she was able to abstain and never expected to return to it, and that she was recovered by July 1878.

After the court's decision to release her, Major Berier who had possession of all her property, amounting to $448, and her pension of $24/month, paid the cost of her board and restored all property. (Quotations above are directly taken from the source.).[70]



James Wilson Piper, c 1863

James Wilson PIPER (102) was born on 26 Sep 1832 in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 30 Oct 1876 in Carlisle, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 44. His funeral was held at Captain Erkuries Beatty's residence.[64] He was buried at the Ashland Cemetery in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.[65] He was a charter member and Recording Secretary of the Freemont Club, established to support the Union Electoral ticket and oppose James Buchanan. He worked for his brother-in-law, Erkuries Beatty (1190) at the *Carlisle Weekly Herald* where he was the office foreman.[66]

Piper left civilian life for the Army at the outbreak of the Civil War where he served with his friend Captain Smead, United States Military Academy Class of 1854, who was tasked to recruit and form a voluntary battery of artillery. He received a commission as a lieutenant and went to the field immediately with Smead's battery, which was part of the Artillery Reserve for the Army of the Potomac in the Virginia Peninsular Campaign.

During the Seven Days Battles (June-July 1862) he was severely wounded during the Battle of Mechanicsburg on 28 June 1862. He received a brevet promotion to Captain for gallant and meritorious service during that battle. When Captain Smead was killed in the Second Battle of Bull Run on 30 August 1862, Piper assumed command of the battery.[67]

After the end of the Civil War, he was an instructor at the Artillery School in Fort Monroe, Virginia, USA. He was assigned at Columbia, South Carolina, but returned home to Bedford County, where he was "Rusticating.[68]" He was again assigned to the Artillery School at Fort Monroe. After the Civil War, he was the Regimental Adjutant, 5th U.S. Artillery, Fort Wadsworth, Staten Island, New York, USA. He was required to retire on sick leave and returned to Carlisle, Pennsylvania with "a shattered and broken constitution." He came down with pneumonia early in October, which caused his death. Alexander Ross Piper (19), at age 11, rode for the doctor.[69]

The three known children of Sarah VanDyke Berier Ross (106) and James Wilson Piper (102) were as follows:

462 i. Alexander Ross PIPER (19) was born on 1 Mar 1865 in Fort Wadsworth, Staten Island, New York, USA. He married Marie Susan Cozzens (56), daughter of Sylvanus Thayer Cozzens (103) and Susan Allen Wilson (356), on 20 Jun 1890 in Church of the Holy Innocents, Highland Falls, New York, USA, by the Reverend W. R. Thomas, archdeacon of Orange County. He died on 21 Nov 1952 at Peppeneghek in South Salem, Westchester, New York, USA, at age 87. He was buried on 24 Nov 1952 at United States Military Academy Cemetery in West Point, New York, USA, (Location I, A, 24). (see # 107).

463 ii. James Monroe PIPER (1239) was born on 31 Dec 1866 in Fort Monroe, Virginia, USA. He died on 12 Aug 1867 in Fort Hamilton, New York, USA. (see # 108).

464 iii. Van Dyke PIPER (1180) was born on 18 Oct 1870 in Fort Monroe, Virginia, USA. He married Edwina Dorsey Stockton (1271), daughter of Edward Dorsey Stockton (1354) and Mary Jane Cozzens (1232), on 7 Apr 1895. He died on 9 Jun 1921 in Hamilton, Bermuda, at age 50. (see # 109).

461. Julia Stanton ROSS (1667) was born on 10 Aug 1850 in New York City, New York, USA.[162] She was christened on 12 Jan 1851 at Garden St, Dutch Reform Church, in New York, New York, New York, USA.[163] She married Dr. Thomas Mackaness Ludlow Chrystie (1668), son of Thomas Witter Chrystie (2801) and Elizabeth Ludlow (2802), on 23 Mar 1871 at St. Georges PE Church, Fort Hamilton Village, in New Utrecht, New York, New York, USA.[162] She died on 18 May 1901 at 1748 Broadway, Manhattan, in New York, New York, New York, USA, at age 50. She was buried at the Woodlawn Cemetery in New Windsor, New York, USA.[164]

She was raised by her grandmother Sarah (Van Dyke) Berier after her parents died soon after she was born.[162]

Dr. Thomas Mackaness Ludlow CHRYSTIE (1668) was born on 1 Nov 1841 in New Windsor, Orange, New York, USA. He was baptized in Saint George's PE Church, Newburgh, New York, USA, by the Reverend John Brown, his mother's uncle.[162] He died on 19 May 1914 at The Crag in Rye, Westchester, New York, USA, the home of his son Ludlow, at age 72.[162] He was buried at the Woodlawn Cemetery in New Windsor, Orange, New York, USA.[165] As a teenager, he was a Captain’s Clerk on the USS Caledonia in the U. S. Paraguay Expedition, 1858 – 1859. In 1863 he earned a Master of Arts from Trinity College in Hartford, Connecticut.

He served in the Civil War with the Cavalry Corps Hospital, Army of the Potomac, and was present at the siege and capture of Mobile as an acting Ensign, U. S. Navy on the staff of Admiral Farragut and Admiral Thatcher of the West Coast Blocking Squadron from 1864 to 1865.

In 1867, he graduated as a Medical Doctor from Columbia University Bellevue Hospital. He worked in the then new Orthopedic Dispensary and hospital as Assistant Surgeon and Surgeon from 1867 to 1876. He later served as Trustee of the institution.[162] For many years he owned a private

hospital at 206 West 46th Street, New York City. His son Ludlow and daughters Katie and Fanny met their spouses there.

He was a member of the New York Society of the Cincinnati, following his great-grandfather, Major James Chrystie.[162]

The four known children of Julia Stanton Ross (1667) and Dr. Thomas Mackaness Ludlow Chrystie (1668) all born in New York City, New York, USA, were as follows:

+ 465 i. Thomas Ludlow CHRYSTIE (2096) was born on 25 Feb 1872. He married Sally Hooper Morrow (2803), daughter of William Morrow (2819) and Elizabeth Saunders Luttrell (2820), in 1896 in Nashville, Tennessee, USA. He married Virginia Stevenson (2804) in 1929. He died on 14 Aug 1954 at age 82.

+ 466 ii. Katherine Ross CHRYSTIE (2097) was born on 6 Feb 1874. She married Henry Percy Douglas (2805) in 1899 in New York City, New York, USA. She died in 1944.

+ 467 iii. Frances Nicholson CHRYSTIE (2806) was born in 1876. She married William Gray (2807) in 1897 in New York City, New York, USA. She died in 1954.

468 iv. Jessie Thornton CHRYSTIE (2808) was born on 11 Oct 1877. He died on 5 Feb 1879 at age 1.

Generation Six

465. Thomas Ludlow CHRYSTIE (2096) was born on 25 Feb 1872 in New York City, New York, USA.[166] He married Sally Hooper Morrow (2803), daughter of William Morrow (2819) and Elizabeth Saunders Luttrell (2820), in 1896 in Nashville, Tennessee, USA.[166] He married Virginia Stevenson (2804) in 1929.[162] He died on 14 Aug 1954 in New York City, New York, USA, at age 82. He was buried at the Woodlawn Cemetery in New Windsor, Orange, New York, USA.[166]

He graduated from Columbia in 1892 and the New York School of Law in 1893. He was a distinguished lawyer and served as the secretary of the Committee of Nine for the reorganization of the New York Police Force, and was the author of "Chrystie on Inheritance Tax.[167]" In his undated obituary, recreation included "Farm at Lake Waccabuc, Westchester County, New York." Therefore, it is confirmed that this is the Chrystie with whom it is thought Alexander Ross Piper bought Peppeneghek.[166]

Sally Hooper MORROW (2803) was born on 24 Nov 1872.[168] She died in 1927 in New York City, New York, USA.[168] She was buried at the Mount Olivet Cemetery in Nashville, Davidson, Tennessee, USA.[168]

The three known children of Thomas Ludlow Chrystie (2096) and Sally Hooper Morrow (2803) were as follows:

469 i. Elizabeth Ludlow CHRYSTIE (2809) was born on 6 Jan 1898 in New York City, New York, USA. She married Ralph Manny (2822). She died on 17 Mar 1978 in Sarasota, Sarasota, New York, USA, at age 80.

+ 470 ii. Thomas Witter CHRYSTIE (2810) was born in 1902. He married Helen Duell (2823). He died in 1956. He was buried at the Woodlawn Cemetery in New Windsor, Orange, New York, USA.

471 iii. Frances Nicholson CHRYSTIE (2811) was born in 1904. She died on 27 Nov 1986. She had a funeral service on 7 Dec 1986 at Christ's Church, Rectory Street, in Rye, New York, USA.

Virginia STEVENSON (2804) was born in 1872.[162] She was born in 1898.[162]

The only known child of Thomas Ludlow Chrystie (2096) and Virginia Stevenson (2804) is:

472 i. Julia Ross CHRYSTIE (2812) is still living.

466. Katherine Ross CHRYSTIE (2097) was born on 6 Feb 1874 in New York City, New York, USA. She married Henry Percy Douglas (2805) in 1899 in New York City, New York, USA.[162] She died in 1944 in Montreal, Quebec, Canada.[162]

Henry Percy DOUGLAS (2805) was born on 18 Aug 1873 in Tarrytown, Westchester, New York, USA.[162] He died on 4 May 1955 in Montreal, Quebec, Canada, at age 81.[162] He was buried at the Cimetière Mont-Royal in Outremont, Montreal Region, Quebec, Canada.[169]

The three known children of Katherine Ross Chrystie (2097) and Henry Percy Douglas (2805) were as follows:

473 i. Chrystie Ludlow DOUGLAS (2813) was born in 1900.

474 ii. Hortense Pauline A DOUGLAS (2814) was born in 1901.

475 iii. Percy Livingston DOUGLAS (2815) was born in 1903.

467. Frances Nicholson CHRYSTIE (2806) was born in 1876 in New York City, New York, USA.[162] She married William Gray (2807) in 1897 in New York City, New York, USA.[162] She died in 1954 in New York City, New York, USA.[162]

William GRAY (2807) was born in 1867.[162] He died in 1951.[162]

The three known children of Frances Nicholson Chrystie (2806) and William Gray (2807) were as follows:

476 i. Katherine GRAY (2816) was born in 1899.

477 ii. William GRAY (2817) was born in 1901. He died in 1907.

478 iii. Adden Nicholson GRAY (2818) was born in 1902.

Generation Seven

470. Thomas Witter CHRYSTIE (2810) was born in 1902.[162] He married Helen Duell (2823).[170] He died in 1956.[162] He was buried at the Woodlawn Cemetery in New Windsor, Orange, New York, USA.[171]

Helen DUELL (2823) was born on 30 Jun 1906.[170] She died on 27 Oct 1963 at age 57.[170] She was buried at the Woodlawn Cemetery in New Windsor, Orange, New York, USA.[170]

The two known children of Thomas Witter Chrystie (2810) and Helen Duell (2823) were as follows:

479 i. Mabel Halliwell CHRYSTIE (2824) was born on 10 Apr 1932. She died on 6 Sep 2001 at age 69. She was buried at the Temple Village Cemetery in Temple, Maine, USA.

480 ii. Thomas Ludlow CHRYSTIE (2825) was born on 24 May 1933 in New York City, New York, USA. He died on 24 Dec 2014 in Charleston, South Carolina, USA, at age 81.

Descendants of John Biddis Sr (499)

Generation One

481. John BIDDIS Sr (499) was born in 1749 in Germantown, Pennsylvania, USA. He died in 1814 in Milford, Pike, Pennsylvania, USA.

In 1763, John Biddis Sr (499) was a resident in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, USA.[158] He served as a clerk in Captain James Irvine's 1st Company of the 7th Battalion of Philadelphia County Militia. From the source:

> "[He] was of Welsh descent, bought the land where Milford now stands, in the year 1793, or thereabouts, had the town laid out into building lots, etc. He built a grist and saw-mill and carried on an extensive business.[158]"

Known children of John Biddis Sr (499) include these five:

\+ 482 i. Catherine BIDDIS (352) was born in 1774. She married Hugh Ross (351), son of Thomas Ross (497) and Jane Chapman (498). She died on 5 Mar 1881.

483 ii. Edward BIDDIS (3975) is still living.

484 iii. Sarah BIDDIS (3976) is still living.

485 iv. George BIDDIS (3978) is still living.

486 v. John BIDDIS (3979) is still living.

Generation Two

482. Catherine BIDDIS (352) was born in 1774. She married Hugh Ross (351), son of Thomas Ross (497) and Jane Chapman (498).[1] She died on 5 Mar 1881.

Hugh ROSS (351) was born on 13 Feb 1777. He died on 17 Aug 1842 at age 65.[155] He was buried at the Milford Cemetery in Milford, Pike, Pennsylvania, USA.[156] He studied law at Easton and on being admitted to the bar returned to Newtown, later went to Trenton, New Jersey and finally settled in Milford, Pike County, Pennsylvania.[157] He was considered an "eccentric preacher and lawyer.[158]"

The two known children of Catherine Biddis (352) and Hugh Ross (351) were as follows:

487 i. Edward Coke ROSS (349) was born on 23 May 1800 in Milford, Pike, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Anna DeWitt Clinton (1669), daughter of Major General James Clinton (1681) and Mary Little (1682), on 9 Nov 1830 in Newburg, Orange, New York, USA. He married Catharine Van Dyke Berier (350), daughter of Francis Nathaniel Berier (353) and Sarah Van Dyke (354), on 23 Jul 1835. After a week's illness, he died of pleurisy, on 16 May 1851 in New York City, New York, USA, at age 50. (see # 452).

488 ii. Louisa Ann ROSS (1680) was born on 14 Mar 1802. She married John Heiner Brodhead (3974). She died on 20 Apr 1866 at age 64. She was buried at the Milford Cemetery in Milford, Pike, Pennsylvania, USA. (see # 453).

Descendants of Augustin Etienne de Berlier (2217)

Generation One

Berryer.
Isle-de-France
ARMS: Argent, a chevron gules between two cinquefoils in chief and an eagle displayed in base, azure.
CREST: Being French, no crest given, as is generally the case.
Mank indicated by Gold Crown with strings of pearls.

de Berlier Family Crest

489. Augustin Etienne DE BERLIER (2217) married Honorée Emmanuelle de Renom (2218).[172]

He was Royal Counselor at the Court of Justice of Draguignan (Conseiller Royal à la Sénéchaussée).[172]

The three known children of Augustin Etienne de Berlier (2217) and Honorée Emmanuelle de Renom (2218) were as follows:

490 i. François Felix Etienne DE BERLIER (2220) was born in 1743.

\+ 491 ii. Chevalier Francois DE BERLIER (501) was born circa 3 Oct 1747 in Draguignan, Var, Provence-Alpes-Côte d'Azur, France. Memos written by de Berlier and his brother about Francois' birthdate differ by a year, 1747 v 1748. He married Margaretta Farrand (500), daughter of Daniel Farrand (896) and Margaret (?) (897), circa 1792 in Newark, New Jersey, USA, at the home of Judge (Uncle) Ferrand. He died in 1821 in Draguignan, Var, Provence-Alpes-Côte d'Azur, France.

492 iii. Abbé DE BERLIER (2219).

Generation Two

491. Chevalier Francois DE BERLIER (501) was born circa 3 Oct 1747 in Draguignan, Var, Provence-Alpes-Côte d'Azur, France. Memos written by de Berlier and his brother about Francois' birthdate differ by a year, 1747 v 1748.[172] He married Margaretta Farrand (500), daughter of Daniel Farrand (896) and Margaret (?) (897), circa 1792 in Newark, New Jersey, USA, at

the home of Judge (Uncle) Ferrand. He died in 1821 in Draguignan, Var, Provence-Alpes-Côte d'Azur, France.[172]

From the source:

> "The Chevalier de Berlier became a cadet in the Royal Artillery Corps June 16, 1762. He was then 15. He then became a student at the Ecole de la Fère (a military academy). Appointed 1st Lieutenant in the Regiment of Metz July 11, 1766, he left for America with the 2nd Battalion of this regiment on August 25, 1777.
>
> On May 9, 1778 he is appointed 2nd Captain of the workmen and Director of the (munitions) park in the Windward Isles (Isles du Vent.). He is entitled to a pension for 19 wounds received in America (December 17, 1780.) He becomes Captain of a Company of Sappers - still in the Metz Regiment in America.
>
> He returns to France where he becomes 1st Captain and Second Inspector at the Armament Manufactory in Saint Etienne (April 19, 1782) On December 14, 1783 the king made him Chevalier de Saint Louis (a high military honor - equivalent to the Silver Star.)
>
> On June 25, 1791 he is appointed Captain of an artillery company at Cete (west of Marseilles.) He becomes Lieutenant-Colonel, 2nd-in-Command of Artillery at Huningue (near Mulhouse in Alsace) August 28, 1792. He is in command of the Artillery at Antibes June 11, 1793.
>
> After Toulon is captured by the English (August 21, 1793) he was sent by the "Représentants Directeurs", on mission with the Army in Italy. He was discharged by the Directorate. he had 35 years' active service in the army. It is not at all certain that he joined his post in Italy.[172]"
>
> "In fact, his trace was lost (by the War Department in France) during 20 years (from 1794 to 1814). Everything leads to believe that, wishing to avoid the police, he wanted to return to North America. There he discovered Margaret Farrand whose family he probably had known during the American Revolutionary War some fifteen years before. They were married by Judge Farrand, an uncle, in Newark, New Jersey in 1791 or 1792. The records are inexact. But this can be explained by the fact that an independent country had just been born and the new civil servants were not yet experts in their new functions.[172]"
>
> "At the beginning of the Restoration, when Napoleon fell in 1814, [he] left the United States for France. He never came back. He was 67 at this time and suffered from his many wounds. He appealed to King Louis XVIII for a pension. But his attitude between 1789 and 1793 (the French Revolution during the reign of Terror) made his request difficult. Because of this,

his younger brother, the Abbé de Berlier, vicar of Saint Roch in Paris, wrote rather reluctantly to the king for him and the pension finally was granted. (needless to say, the king was a renowned bigot.)

In 1819 we find him living in his property of Eyguières near Orgon (Bouches du Rhône) in Provence. He was now Mayor of Eyguières and of Roquemartine. He died two years later in Draguignan.

Related to the important families in southern France, he was highly protected at the court of Versailles (by Gribeauval, the Duke of Fransac, François de Couzié, Archbishop of Tours.) He signed his letters "le Chevalier de Berlier" before the French Revolution, "Citizen Berlier" during the Revolution, and "le Chevalier de Berlier La Rémolle" during the Restoration.

In his requests to Louis XVIII, he never mentioned his marriage in America. This may be explained by the fact that during this bigoted period, the existence of a Protestant wife would not have helped him obtain a pension.

Our family tradition in America has not given François Augustin a very good reputation. But we should not forget that the Chevalier de Saint Louis, 19 times wounded, was the ancestor of a long series of Army officers who continue to represent the family at West Point to the present day.[172]"

Alton Donnell's note: Berlier was born in Draguignan, Var, Provence-Alpes-Côte d'Azur, the self-proclaimed "Capital of Artillery.” It has been the home of "Ecole nationale d'artillerie" (Artillery School) since 1976.

The 2nd battalion of the Metz Regiment took part in the Siege of Savannah from 16 September–18 October 1779 and retreated from the area to join the army of Nathanael Greene, which it remained with until it moved to Yorktown to join the Expédition Particulière, led by Général Jean-Baptiste Donatien de Vimeur, Comte de Rochambeau.

DeBerlier qualified for a pension because of wounds he received well before the Siege of Yorktown and around the time he took over the Sapper Company. Sappers were used extensively to prepare the gun emplacements for the allied artillery during the siege of Yorktown in October 1781. Often the term “miners” is used with sappers; they dig into and undermine the enemy’s fortifications.

After the fall of Yorktown, the Army of Rochambeau moved north to Virginia until the conclusion of the war.

One of Berlier’s protectors was Lieutenant General Jean-Baptiste Vaquette de Gribeauval (15 September 1715 – 9 May 1789), a French artillery officer and engineer who revolutionized the French cannon. As the senior French artillery officer and commander of the Chevalier de Saint Louis since 1765, he was certainly aware of Berlier’s award of the Chevalier de Saint Louis and the actions on which it was based.

Margaretta FARRAND (500) was born in 1761 in New Haven, Connecticut, USA. She died in 1845.

The only known child of Chevalier Francois de Berlier (501) and Margaretta Farrand (500) was:

+ 493 i. Francis Nathaniel BERIER (353) was born on 5 Jun 1794 in New York, USA. He married Sarah Van Dyke (354), daughter of John Van Dyck (502) and Catherine Barkulo (503), on 9 May 1816 at Narrows in New York City, New York, USA. He died on 26 Oct 1822 at age 28.

Generation Three

493. Francis Nathaniel BERIER (353) was born on 5 Jun 1794 in New York, USA. He married Sarah Van Dyke (354), daughter of John Van Dyck (502) and Catherine Barkulo (503), on 9 May 1816 at Narrows in New York City, New York, USA.[173] He died on 26 Oct 1822 at age 28.

He graduated from the United States Military Academy with the Class of 1815 (137th Graduate), and received his commission as Lieutenant on May 9, 1816.[172] He was a merchant in New York City in 1817.

Sarah Van Dyke Berier

Sarah VAN DYKE (354) was born on 11 Oct 1795 in New Utrecht, Kings, New York, USA.[174] She died on 28 Dec 1881 in Brooklyn, Kings, New York, USA, at age 86.[174] She was buried at the Chrystie Plot, Woodlawn Cemetery, in New Windsor, New York, USA.[162]

The three known children of Francis Nathaniel Berier (353) and Sarah Van Dyke (354) were as follows:

+ 494 i. Catharine Van Dyke BERIER (350) was born on 14 Feb 1817. She married Edward Coke Ross (349), son of Hugh Ross (351) and Catherine Biddis (352), on 23 Jul 1835. She died on 7 Mar 1851 at age 34.

495 ii. Major Francis Eugene BERIER (1277) was born on 20 Feb 1819. He married Julia Stanton (1279), daughter of Brigadier

General Henry Stanton (3980) and Eliza Keyes (3981), in 1850. He died on 3 Oct 1895 at age 76. He was buried, Section 147, Lot 21192, Grave 1.

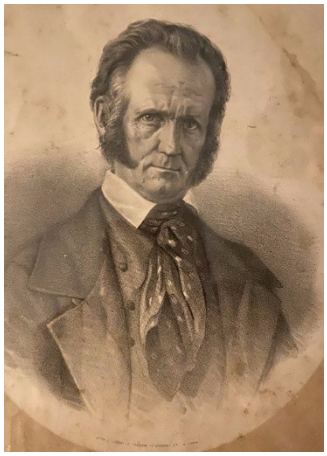
496 iii. John Van Dyke BERIER (1278) was born in 1821. He married Margaret Remsen (1280) in 1848. He died in 1865.

Generation Four

Catharine Van Dyke Berier Ross, c 1848

494. Catharine Van Dyke BERIER (350) was born on 14 Feb 1817. She married Edward Coke Ross (349), son of Hugh Ross (351) and Catherine Biddis (352), on 23 Jul 1835.[1] She died on 7 Mar 1851 in Brooklyn, Kings, New York, USA, at age 34.

She was known by her family and friends as Kate, Catherine (350).



Edward Coke Ross, c 1848

Edward Coke ROSS (349) was born on 23 May 1800 in Milford, Pike, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Anna DeWitt Clinton (1669), daughter of Major General James Clinton (1681) and Mary Little (1682), on 9 Nov 1830 in Newburg, Orange, New York, USA.[159] After a week's illness, he died of pleurisy, on 16 May 1851 in New York City, New York, USA, at age 50. In 1821, he graduated from the United States Military Academy (268th

Graduate). He served as an Acting Assistant Professor of Mathematics as a First Class cadet. He was promoted to Second Lieutenant in the 4th Artillery upon graduation and on 23 July 1821 was immediately appointed Assistant Professor of Mathematics

From 5 June to 6 October 1824, he was an Instructor of Mathematics at the Artillery School for Practice at Fort Monroe, Virginia. Then he returned to West Point and a year later became the Principal Assistant Professor of Mathematics. On November 27, 1826 he was promoted to First Lieutenant of the 4th Artillery. In 1831, Edward Coke Ross (349) completed the translation of Bourbon's "Elements of Algebra" from the original French. This was significant because it freed the cadets from the necessity of studying French in order to read their mathematics texts.[160] On 23 November 1833, he was appointed Principal Assistant Professor of Mathematics.

In 1833, he requested that he join his regiment, the 4th Artillery. From 1834 to 1836, he was stationed at Fort Hamilton, New York on engineer duty. Starting in 1836 through 1839, he was in the Florida War in operations in Creek Nation; against the Seminole Indians; engaged in the Combat of Locha-Hatchee on 24 January 1838; and in the Cherokee Nation while transferring the Indians to the West.[161] He resigned his commission on 1 Jul 1839 and, after teaching privately, in 1840 accepted the position of Professorship of Mathematics and Natural Philosophy at Kenyon College, Gambier, Ohio. In 1842, he received an A. M. (unknown acronym) degree from Geneva College, New York. In 1849, he earned a Doctor of Law degree at Kenyon College after he had left employment there. He was appointed Professor of Mathematics and Natural Philosophy on 1 Nov 1848 in Free Academy, New York, New York, New York, USA.

The eight known children of Catharine Van Dyke Berier (350) and Edward Coke Ross (349) were as follows:

497 i. Lieutenant Edward ROSS (1673) was born on 25 Jul 1836 at Fort Hamilton in New York, New York, New York, USA. He died on 23 Jul 1862 in Washington, District of Columbia, USA, at age 25. He was buried at Green-Wood Cemetery in Brooklyn, New York, USA, Lot 5736, Section 95. (see # 454).

498 ii. Catharine Florida ROSS (1672) was born on 6 May 1839. She died on 24 Mar 1897 at age 57. (see # 455).

499 iii. Louisa ROSS (1675) was born on 14 Mar 1841. She married James Henry van Rensselaer (1691) on 3 Oct 1861 in Belmont, USA. She died on 14 Apr 1865 at age 24. (see # 456).

500 iv. Francis Berier ROSS (1676) was born on 9 Dec 1842. He died on 9 Feb 1870 in Boston, Massachusetts, USA, at age 27. (see # 457).

501 v. Lieutenant John Monroe ROSS (1677) was born on 3 Nov 1844. He married Gertrude Virginia Caffroth (1692) on 28 Feb 1868. He died on 10 Mar 1884 in Winchester, Virginia, USA, at

age 39 while on sick leave. He was buried at the Mount Hebron Cemetery in Winchester, Virginia, USA. (see # 458).

502 vi. Sarah VanDyke Berier ROSS (106) was born on 25 Nov 1846 in Gambia, Ohio, USA. She married James Wilson Piper (102), son of Alexander Moore Piper (343) and Anne Espy Elder (346), on 6 Aug 1863 in Fort Hamilton, New York, USA, by the Reverend Currie. She died on 31 Mar 1886 in Cincinnati, Hamilton, Ohio, USA, at age 39. She was buried at the Wesleyan Cemetery in Cincinnati, Ohio, USA. (see # 459).

503 vii. Katherine Margaretta Remsen ROSS (1678) was born on 28 Oct 1848. She married Richard H. Pond (1693) on 28 Jan 1867. She died on 30 Mar 1930 at age 81. (see # 460).

504 viii. Julia Stanton ROSS (1667) was christened on 12 Jan 1851 at Garden St, Dutch Reform Church, in New York, New York, New York, USA. She married Dr. Thomas Mackaness Ludlow Chrystie (1668), son of Thomas Witter Chrystie (2801) and Elizabeth Ludlow (2802), on 23 Mar 1871 at St. Georges PE Church, Fort Hamilton Village, in New Utrecht, New York, New York, USA. She died on 18 May 1901 at 1748 Broadway, Manhattan, in New York, New York, New York, USA, at age 50. She was buried at the Woodlawn Cemetery in New Windsor, New York, USA. (see # 461).

Descendants of Thomas Jansz Van Dyck (848)

Generation One

Van Dyke.
Rietstrap's- Armoral General of France
ARMS: "D' arg. à une digue de sin.,
touchant les flanc de l'ecu. mouv.
d'une eau au nat. et surm. de trois
'etoiles d'or, rangées en chef.
CREST: une etoile d'or.
See p.176 - Beekman and Van Dyke Families

Van Dyke Family Crest

505. Thomas Jansz VAN DYCK (848) married Sitje Dirks (849) in Holland.

He emigrated with family in 1652.

The only known child of Thomas Jansz Van Dyck (848) and Sitje Dirks (849) was:

+ 506 i. Jan Thomasse VAN DYCK (846) was born in 1605 in Amsterdam, Amsterdam Municipality, Noord-Holland, Netherlands. He married Tryntje Agges Janszen (847), daughter of Achias Haegen (3984) and Vrouwtje Jans Oltmans (3983), in 1636. He died on 16 Oct 1673 in Brooklyn, Kings, New York, USA. He was buried at the Flatlands Dutch Reformed Cemetery in Flatbush, Kings, New York, USA.

Generation Two

506. Jan Thomasse VAN DYCK (846) was born in 1605 in Amsterdam, Amsterdam Municipality, Noord-Holland, Netherlands.[175] He married Tryntje Agges Janszen (847), daughter of Achias Haegen (3984) and Vrouwtje Jans Oltmans (3983), in 1636.[176] He died on 16 Oct 1673 in Brooklyn, Kings, New York, USA.[175] He was buried at the Flatlands Dutch Reformed Cemetery in Flatbush, Kings, New York, USA.[175]

He was also known as Jan Thomassen (846).[175]

Tryntje Agges JANSZEN (847) was born in 1615 in Kniphausersiel, Stadtkreis Wilhelmshaven, Lower Saxony, Germany.[176] She married Tileman Jacobzen (3982) on 11 Aug 1678.[177] She died in 1695 in New Utrecht, Kings, New York, USA.[176] She was buried at the Flatbush Reformed Dutch Church

Cemetery in Flatbush, Kings, New York, USA.[176] She was also known as (847) Tryntje Agges Janszen Van Dyck, Van der Mijen.[176]

The only known child of Jan Thomasse Van Dyck (846) and Tryntje Agges Janszen (847) was:

+ 507 i. Jan Janse VAN DYCK (844) was born in 1648 in Amsterdam, Amsterdam Municipality, Noord-Holland, Netherlands. He married Tryntje Thyssen Van Pelt (845), daughter of Matthys Van Pelt (874) and Adriaentje Hendricks (875), on 9 May 1673. He died in 1736 in New Utrecht, Kings, New York, USA. He was buried at the Flatlands Dutch Reformed Cemetery in Flatbush, Kings, New York, USA.

Generation Three

507. Jan Janse VAN DYCK (844) was born in 1648 in Amsterdam, Amsterdam Municipality, Noord-Holland, Netherlands.[178] He married Tryntje Thyssen Van Pelt (845), daughter of Matthys Van Pelt (874) and Adriaentje Hendricks (875), on 9 May 1673.[179] He died in 1736 in New Utrecht, Kings, New York, USA.[179] He was buried at the Flatlands Dutch Reformed Cemetery in Flatbush, Kings, New York, USA.[178]

He was also known as Van Dyke (844). He emigrated in 1652 from Amsterdam.[179] He was a Lieutenant of King's County Militia in 1689.[180]

Tryntje Thyssen VAN PELT (845) was born in 1648 in Buren, Gelderland, Netherlands.[181] She died in 1735 in Flatbush, Kings, New York, USA.[178] She was buried at the Flatlands Dutch Reformed Cemetery in Flatbush, Kings, New York, USA.[178] Possibly spelled Teuntje Tyssen (845).[182]

The only known child of Jan Janse Van Dyck (844) and Tryntje Thyssen Van Pelt (845) was:

+ 508 i. Matthys VAN DYCK (842) was born on 4 Nov 1683 in New Utrecht, Kings, New York, USA. He married Angenietje (?) (843) circa 1705. He died in Mar 1749 in Kings, New York, USA, at age 65. He was buried at the Flatlands Dutch Reformed Cemetery in Flatbush, Kings, New York, USA.

Generation Four

508. Matthys VAN DYCK (842) was born on 4 Nov 1683 in New Utrecht, Kings, New York, USA.[183] He married Angenietje (?) (843) circa 1705. He died in Mar 1749 in Kings, New York, USA, at age 65.[184] He was buried at the Flatlands Dutch Reformed Cemetery in Flatbush, Kings, New York, USA.[184]

He was known by his family and friends as Thys (842).

Angenietje (?) (843) was born circa 1685.

The only known child of Matthys Van Dyck (842) and Angenietje (?) (843) was:

+ 509 i. Jan VAN DYCK (840) married Margaretta Folkers (841).

Generation Five

509. Jan VAN DYCK (840) married Margaretta Folkers (841).[185]

The only known child of Jan Van Dyck (840) and Margaretta Folkers (841) was:

+ 510 i. Mathias VAN DYCK (838) married Sarah Vanderbilt (839). He died in 1799.

Generation Six

510. Mathias VAN DYCK (838) married Sarah Vanderbilt (839).[1] He died in 1799.

He was also known as Matthias, Matthyas (838). Mathias Van Dyck (838) was from Red Hook, Brooklyn, New York, USA. He was commissioned as a 1st Lieutenant in Captain Nathaniel Tom's Company of Flushing Queens, NY on 8 Jun 1776.

The only known child of Mathias Van Dyck (838) and Sarah Vanderbilt (839) was:

+ 511 i. John VAN DYCK (502) was born on 20 Apr 1768. He married Catherine Barkulo (503), daughter of Hermanus Barkulo (850) and Elizabeth Duryea (851), on 22 Nov 1793 in Staten Island, Richmond, New York, USA. He died on 30 May 1798 at age 30.

Generation Seven

511. John VAN DYCK (502) was born on 20 Apr 1768. He married Catherine Barkulo (503), daughter of Hermanus Barkulo (850) and Elizabeth Duryea (851), on 22 Nov 1793 in Staten Island, Richmond, New York, USA.[186] He died on 30 May 1798 at age 30.

He was also known as Dyke, Dike (502).

Catherine BARKULO (503) was born on 17 Dec 1769 in New Utrecht. She died on 23 Dec 1844 at age 75.

The only known child of John Van Dyck (502) and Catherine Barkulo (503) was:

+ 512 i. Sarah VAN DYKE (354) was born on 11 Oct 1795 in New Utrecht, Kings, New York, USA. She married Francis Nathaniel Berier (353), son of Chevalier Francois de Berlier (501) and Margaretta Farrand (500), on 9 May 1816 at Narrows in New York City, New York, USA. She died on 28 Dec 1881 in Brooklyn, Kings, New York, USA, at age 86. She was buried at the Chrystie Plot, Woodlawn Cemetery, in New Windsor, New York, USA.

Sarah Van Dyke Berier

512. Sarah VAN DYKE (354) was born on 11 Oct 1795 in New Utrecht, Kings, New York, USA.[174] She married Francis Nathaniel Berier (353), son of Chevalier Francois de Berlier (501) and Margaretta Farrand (500), on 9 May 1816 at Narrows in New York City, New York, USA.[173] She died on 28 Dec 1881 in Brooklyn, Kings, New York, USA, at age 86.[174] She was buried at the Chrystie Plot, Woodlawn Cemetery, in New Windsor, New York, USA.[162]

Francis Nathaniel BERIER (353) was born on 5 Jun 1794 in New York, USA. He died on 26 Oct 1822 at age 28. He graduated from the United States Military Academy with the Class of 1815 (137th Graduate), and received his commission as Lieutenant on May 9, 1816.[172] He was a merchant in New York City in 1817.

The three known children of Sarah Van Dyke (354) and Francis Nathaniel Berier (353) were as follows:

513 i. Catharine Van Dyke BERIER (350) was born on 14 Feb 1817. She married Edward Coke Ross (349), son of Hugh Ross (351) and Catherine Biddis (352), on 23 Jul 1835. She died on 7 Mar 1851 at age 34. (see # 494).

514 ii. Major Francis Eugene BERIER (1277) was born on 20 Feb 1819. He married Julia Stanton (1279), daughter of Brigadier General Henry Stanton (3980) and Eliza Keyes (3981), in 1850. He died on 3 Oct 1895 at age 76. He was buried, Section 147, Lot 21192, Grave 1. (see # 495).

515 iii. John Van Dyke BERIER (1278) was born in 1821. He married Margaret Remsen (1280) in 1848. He died in 1865. (see # 496).

Descendants of Leonard Cozzens (1097)

Generation One

Cozzens Family Crest

516. Leonard COZZENS (1097) was born in 1690 in Devises, England. Alexander Ross Piper cites Harmon Cozzens who quotes Leonard's family bible as "in the Parish of All Commings in Wiltshire, England near Devizes (about 6 miles away) 'the nearest market town.[187]' " He married Margaret Taylor (1098), daughter of Robert Taylor (1908) and Deborah Peckham (1909), in Jul 1712. He married Sarah Wheatley (1231) on 6 Apr 1758 at Friends Meeting House in Newport, Rhode Island, USA.[188] He died on 2 May 1769 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA.[189]

The Cozzens name comes from the Middle English as Cousin and Old French where it was Cusin. It is generally believed to be derived from the word meaning "relative." The name began to appear in England around the time of the Norman Conquest, 1066.[190]

This effort on the Cozzen family relies heavily on the excellent work done by David Livingston, which he documented in several papers. The most important of these are "Cozzens' Hotels West Point and New York.[191]" And "Colonial Cozzens.[192]" My efforts here are not intended to duplicate David's detailed work, but rather to capture certain bits of information, and to provide pointers to the reader for more in-depth information.

From Frederick Swartwout Cozzens:

> "Most of the descendants of Leonard Cozzens were seafaring men, and in colonial times...[took charge] of the colony artillery ...having learned it on shipboard. ...Sea Quakers are adept in serving this kind of war tackle, as they are cool in the engagement, always put powder enough in the touch hole, and

fire low; hence all marine weapons of any calibre beyond a musket were formerly called Quaker Guns.[193]"

Leonard COZZENS emigrated in 1711 from Devises, England.[194] He was a tailor. In fact, he was referred to as "Newport's finest tailor" which gave him entry to the social set in Newport.[188] On 3 May 1715, he was admitted as a "freeman of the Colony of Rhode Island.[193]"

Margaret TAYLOR (1098) was born on 5 Jul 1689.[195] She died on 10 Sep 1751 at age 62.[189]

The 13 known children of Leonard Cozzens (1097) and Margaret Taylor (1098) all born in Newport, Rhode Island, USA, were as follows:

+ 517 i. Robert COZZENS (1100) was born on 17 Apr 1713. He married Elizabeth Lynde (1174) on 22 May 1735 at Congregational Church of Little Compton in Little Compton, Rhode Island, USA. He died on 19 Dec 1764 near Southold, Long Island at age 51, when the "Don Carlos" was driven ashore in a violent snowstorm with his brother Joseph in command.

518 ii. Matthew COZZENS (1101) was born on 12 Nov 1715. He died young.

519 iii. Deborah COZZENS (1106) was born on 13 Apr 1716. She died young.

+ 520iv. Eleanor COZZENS (1102) was born on 15 Nov 1718 (Also cited as August 15, 1718.). She married Robert Feke (1177), son of (?) Feke (1954), on 23 Sep 1742 at First Baptist Church of Newport in Newport, Rhode Island, USA. She died on 6 Jul 1806 at age 87.

+ 521 v. Peter COZZENS (1103) was born on 5 Mar 1720. He married Phoebe Tailer (1178) circa 1745. He died on 2 Feb 1810 at age 89.

+ 522vi. Joseph COZZENS (1104) was born on 30 Oct 1721. He married Mary Casey (1165), daughter of John Casey (1166) and Elizabeth (?) (1167), on 2 Jan 1751. He died on 19 Dec 1764 at age 43, when the "Don Carlos" was driven ashore in a violent snowstorm with his brother Robert on board.

+ 523vii. Benjamin COZZENS (1105) was born on 30 Oct 1721. He married Anne Brown (1113), daughter of George Brown (1114), on 4 Jan 1747. He died on 28 Aug 1802 at age 80.

+ 524viii. Deborah COZZENS (1096) was born on 17 Mar 1724. She died on 28 Apr 1803 at age 79.

+ 525ix. Matthew COZZENS (1107) was born on 4 Jul 1726. He married Sarah Easton (1952) in 1752 at Trinity Church in Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He married Elizabeth Tillinghast (1175) in 1754 at Trinity Church in Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He died in 1779.

+ 526 x. William COZZENS (1108) was born on 16 Jan 1728. He married Sarah Casey (1176), daughter of John Casey (1166) and Mary (?) (1960), in 1752. He died on 9 Jan 1799 at age 70.

527 xi. Charles COZZENS (1109) was born on 16 Jan 1728. He married Sarah Feke (1955), daughter of (?) Feke (1954), in 1749. He died on 30 Jan 1779 at age 51.

+ 528 xii. Gregory COZZENS (1110) was born on 5 Jun 1730. He married Mary Fry (1956) in 1756. He died on 26 Nov 1818 at age 88.

529 xiii. Andrew COZZENS (1111) was born on 16 Oct 1731. He married Mary Carpenter (1168), daughter of Jabez Carpenter (1169) and Elizabeth (?) (1170), on 27 Sep 1759. He married Mary Townsend (1179), daughter of Christopher Townsend (1965), on 6 Sep 1764. He died circa 1765 lost at sea.

Sarah WHEATLEY (1231) was born circa 1738.

There were no known children of Leonard Cozzens (1097) and Sarah Wheatley (1231).

Generation Two

517. Robert COZZENS (1100) was born on 17 Apr 1713 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA.[196] He married Elizabeth Lynde (1174) on 22 May 1735 at Congregational Church of Little Compton in Little Compton, Rhode Island, USA.[196] He died on 19 Dec 1764 near Southold, Long Island at age 51, when the "Don Carlos" was driven ashore in a violent snowstorm with his brother Joseph in command.

Elizabeth LYNDE (1174) was born on 2 Jun 1715 in Little Compton, Rhode Island, USA.[196] She was also known as Lynd (1174).

The only known child of Robert Cozzens (1100) and Elizabeth Lynde (1174) was:

530 i. Robert COZZENS (1910) was born on 12 Mar 1736 in Little Compton, Rhode Island, USA. He married Jane Caswell (1911) on 4 Apr 1761 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA.

520. Eleanor COZZENS (1102) was born on 15 Nov 1718 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA, (Also cited as August 15, 1718.).[197] She married Robert Feke (1177), son of (?) Feke (1954), on 23 Sep 1742 at First Baptist Church of Newport in Newport, Rhode Island, USA.[197] She died on 6 Jul 1806 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA, at age 87. She was buried at the Friends Cemetery in Newport, Rhode Island, USA.

Robert FEKE (1177) was born in 1705. He died circa 1752 in Bermuda. He was also known as Feake, Fewkes (1177).[198]

The five known children of Eleanor Cozzens (1102) and Robert Feke (1177) all born in Newport, Rhode Island, USA, were as follows:

531 i. John FEKE (1924) was born circa 1743.

532 ii. Horatio FEKE (1925) was born in 1744. He married Catherine Nichols (1926) on 14 Sep 1768 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He died in 1803.

533 iii. Philadelphia FEKE (1928) was born circa 1745. She married John Townsend (1929), son of Christopher Townsend (1965) and Patience (?) (1966), circa 1765. She died in 1802.

\+ 534 iv. Sarah FEKE (1930) was born circa 1747. She married John Thurston (1931) on 15 Oct 1767. She died circa 1768.

535 v. Charles FEKE (1927) was born in 1750. He died on 20 Apr 1822.

521. Peter COZZENS (1103) was born on 5 Mar 1720 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA.[199] He married Phoebe Tailer (1178) circa 1745. He died on 2 Feb 1810 at age 89.

Phoebe TAILER (1178) was born on 26 Aug 1723 in Little Compton, Rhode Island, USA. She died in 1793.

The two known children of Peter Cozzens (1103) and Phoebe Tailer (1178) were as follows:

536 i. Benjamin COZZENS (1912) was born in 1747. He married Hannah Peckham (1913). He married Martha Congdon (1914). He died on 7 Jun 1825.

\+ 537 ii. William COZZENS (1915) was born in 1754. He married Anna Mowry (1932), daughter of Roger Mowry (1967), in 1776.

522. Joseph COZZENS (1104) was born on 30 Oct 1721 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He married Mary Casey (1165), daughter of John Casey (1166) and Elizabeth (?) (1167), on 2 Jan 1751 (also 1752 in other record).[200] He died on 19 Dec 1764 near Southold, Long Island, New York, USA, at age 43, when the "Don Carlos" was driven ashore in a violent snowstorm with his brother Robert on board.[201]

Mary CASEY (1165) was born on 2 Jan 1720.[202] She died on 19 Feb 1765 at age 45.[203]

The two known children of Joseph Cozzens (1104) and Mary Casey (1165) were as follows:

\+ 538 i. Joseph COZZENS Jr (1917) was born on 20 Aug 1754. He married Mary Johnson (1934) in 1775.

539 ii. John COZZENS (1918) was born circa 1756.

523. Benjamin COZZENS (1105) was born on 30 Oct 1721 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He married Anne Brown (1113), daughter of George Brown (1114), on 4 Jan 1747. He died on 28 Aug 1802 at age 80.[204]

Anne BROWN (1113) was born in 1726.[205] She died on 8 Aug 1790.[206]

The 14 known children of Benjamin Cozzens (1105) and Anne Brown (1113) were as follows:

540 i. John COZZENS (1115) was born on 28 Sep 1747.

541 ii. Joseph COZZENS (1116) was born on 25 Oct 1748. He died young.

542 iii. Ann COZZENS (1117) was born on 12 Oct 1749.

543 iv. Margaret COZZENS (1118) was born on 4 Oct 1751. She died circa 1757.

544 v. Joseph COZZENS (1119) was born on 16 Aug 1752. He died in Oct 1752.

\+ 545 vi. William COZZENS (1112) was born on 17 Sep 1753. He married Mary Jener (1938) on 17 Jul 1774. He died in 1801.

546 vii. Benjamin COZZENS Jr (1940) was born on 21 Aug 1754. He died after 22 Aug 1754 an infant.

\+ 547 viii. Benjamin COZZENS Jr. (1121) was born on 28 Nov 1755. He married Anne Wheaton (1149) on 22 Dec 1782. He died on 21 Jul 1825 at age 69.

\+ 548 ix. John COZZENS (1122) was born on 2 Dec 1756. He died in 1822.

549 x. Elizabeth COZZENS (1123) was born on 10 Apr 1758. She died in 1760 an infant.

550 xi. Unnamed COZZENS (1124) was born on 21 Mar 1759. He died an infant.

551 xii. Charles COZZENS (1125) was born on 6 Jan 1761.

552 xiii. Ann COZZENS (1126) was born on 1 Feb 1762. She died an infant.

553 xiv. Unnamed COZZENS (1127) was born on 9 May 1764. He died an infant.

524. Deborah COZZENS (1096) was born on 17 Mar 1724 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA.[189] She died on 28 Apr 1803 in Providence, Rhode Island, USA, at age 79.[207]

In “Colonial Cozzens,” David Livingston comes to the important conclusion about the parentage of Issachar Cozzens (105) (excerpts of which are extracted below – I have marked (I) to show the father from Providence and Newport and (II) to indicate the father of Issachar Cozzens):

> "Deborah Cozzens and Issachar Pollock (II) were never married. Issachar Pollock (II) was already married and had a wife and at least one son in New York at the time Deborah was supposed to have secretly married him. There is a listing in the American Genealogical - Biographical Index of an Issachar Pollock born in 1750 in New York, Vol. 138, page 216.
>
> I believe this to be the son of Issachar Pollock (I) of Providence and Newport.
>
> Issachar (II) returned to New York, his signature appears on an oath of loyalty to King George III drawn in Queen’s County (New

York) 21st October 1776. … The evidence I have of an Issachar Pollock transacting business in New York in the 1780's and 90's are probably referring to what I believe is his son, [Issachar (II)] born in 1750. … The 1790 Federal Census of New York City and County, Dock Ward, lists Issachar Pollock (II) as head of a household of five. …

I have no doubt that Issachar Pollock was the father of a son by Deborah Cozzens that she named Issachar. The story that they were secretly married in 1752 was probably made up in an attempt to bring some legitimacy to the birth…My theory, and I confess it is only that, is Deborah, well into her twenties and unmarried, …was seduced by Issachar Pollock, and not suspecting that he was already married, moved into his rooms in Providence, fully expecting to become his wife and mother of his child.

When Issachar (II)… was confronted after an extended absence from Rhode Island, by a son, he realized the problems, including expulsion from the Colony, not to mention his religious family, he ran, leaving Deborah to fend for herself. Leonard and Margaret took their daughter and her child back into their home, and he was raised as their grandchild, and automatically, assumed the name Cozzens.[208]"

Issachar POLLOCK (1099) lived with a wife and family in New York City, New York, USA, after 1750.

The only known child of Deborah Cozzens (1096) and Issachar Pollock (1099) was:

+ 554 i. Issachar COZZENS (105) was born on 21 Aug 1754 in Providence, Rhode Island, USA, the son of Issachar POLLOCK (1099) and Deborah Cozzens (1096). He married Mary Daniels (355), daughter of Peter Daniels (1228) and Tabatha Hayward (1229), on 1 Nov 1778 at Second Congregational Church (now the Beneficent Congregational Church) in Providence, Rhode Island, USA. He married Susanna Green (1143) on 20 Oct 1799. He died on 18 Jan 1840 in New York City, New York, USA, at age 85. He was buried at the Moravian Burial Ground in New York, New York, USA.

525. Matthew COZZENS (1107) was born on 4 Jul 1726 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA.[209] He married Sarah Easton (1952) in 1752 at Trinity Church in Newport, Rhode Island, USA.[210] He married Elizabeth Tillinghast (1175) in 1754 at Trinity Church in Newport, Rhode Island, USA.[210] He died in 1779 in Charlestown, South Carolina, USA.

He was a successful sailor and member of the Newport Marine Society.[210] He was a privateer, commissioned by King George II, operating and owning a share of the ship "Defiance" a brigantine, out of Newport. in 1756 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA.[209] He was exiled under provisions of the "Test Act" promulgated by the Assembly of Newport, which required loyalty to the

American Revolution. His early business interests, including as a privateer, would make that difficult. The entire story is described in "Colonial Cozzens."

This is likely the same Matthew Cozzens who freed Richard Cozzens, the musician in the Colonial Army, as described by David Livingston, in "Richard - Another Cozzens.[211]"

There were no known children of Matthew Cozzens (1107) and Sarah Easton (1952).

Elizabeth TILLINGHAST (1175) was born in 1730.[212] She died on 25 Mar 1805.

The three known children of Matthew Cozzens (1107) and Elizabeth Tillinghast (1175) were as follows:

555 i. Matthew COZZENS Jr (1951) was born circa 1759. He died in 1810.

556 ii. Henry COZZENS (1950) was born in 1771. He died in 1818.

557 iii. Mary COZZENS (1949) was born in 1775. She died in 1821.

526. William COZZENS (1108) was born on 16 Jan 1728 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He married Sarah Casey (1176), daughter of John Casey (1166) and Mary (?) (1960), in 1752. He died on 9 Jan 1799 at age 70.[213] He was buried at the Island Cemetery in Newport, Rhode Island, USA.

Sarah CASEY (1176) died on 21 Jul 1795.[203] She was buried at the Island Cemetery in Newport, Rhode Island, USA.

The two known children of William Cozzens (1108) and Sarah Casey (1176) were as follows:

558 i. Mary COZZENS (1961) died on 10 Jul 1782.

559 ii. Elizabeth COZZENS (1962) died on 27 Feb 1782.

528. Gregory COZZENS (1110) was born on 5 Jun 1730 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He married Mary Fry (1956) in 1756. He died on 26 Nov 1818 at age 88 ((might be 1 December 1818)).

He was a sea Captain. In 1776, he was involved in a naval encounter in Narragansett Bay, where two British warships, a "brig" and a sloop were at anchor. The brig and the sloop, loaded with provisions and salt, were captured by the American revolutionaries from under the nose of the British warship. He was the Captain of the sloop, and assumed to be under British control, or commandeered by them.[214] In 1777, Gregory Cozzens (1110) was Captain of the "George", where because of an apparent mutiny, his ship was seized, sailed to North Britain, and he was "imprisoned on the prison ship 'Revenue' in Glascow." The ship was sold at auction. Later, he was chartered to sail a ship to support the revolutionary forces at Charleston in Apr 1780.[215]

Mary FRY (1956) died circa 1800.

The only known child of Gregory Cozzens (1110) and Mary Fry (1956) was:

560 i. Margaret COZZENS (1957) was born in 1760.

Generation Three

534. Sarah FEKE (1930) was born circa 1747 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA. She married John Thurston (1931) on 15 Oct 1767. She died circa 1768 (perhaps during childbirth).

The only known child of Sarah Feke (1930) and John Thurston (1931) was:

561 i. Sarah THURSTON (1953) was born in 1768.

537. William COZZENS (1915) was born in 1754. He married Anna Mowry (1932), daughter of Roger Mowry (1967), in 1776.

Anna MOWRY (1932) was born in 1759.[216] She died in 1841.[216]

The two known children of William Cozzens (1915) and Anna Mowry (1932) were as follows:

\+ 562 i. William Feke COZZENS (1933) was born in 1778. He married Elizabeth Taft (1968). He died in 1852.

563 ii. Leonard COZZENS (1991) was born in 1781. He married Hannah (?) (1992). He died on 17 Oct 1841.

538. Joseph COZZENS Jr (1917) was born on 20 Aug 1754. He married Mary Johnson (1934) in 1775.

The two known children of Joseph Cozzens Jr (1917) and Mary Johnson (1934) were as follows:

564 i. Charles COZZENS (1935) was born in 1779.

\+ 565 ii. Matthew COZZENS (1916) was born on 2 Mar 1784. He married Anne Cole (1919) in 1807.

545. William COZZENS (1112) was born on 17 Sep 1753. He married Mary Jener (1938) on 17 Jul 1774.[217] He died in 1801. He was buried at the North Burial Ground in Providence, Rhode Island, USA.[217]

Mary JENER (1938) died in 1831. She was buried at the North Burial Ground in Providence, Rhode Island, USA.

The only known child of William Cozzens (1112) and Mary Jener (1938) was:

566 i. Stephen COZZENS (1939) was born in 1778. He died in 1798. He was buried at the North Burial Ground in Providence, Rhode Island, USA.

547. Benjamin COZZENS Jr. (1121) was born on 28 Nov 1755. He married Anne Wheaton (1149) on 22 Dec 1782. He died on 21 Jul 1825 at age 69. He was buried at the Friends Cemetery in Newport, Rhode Island, USA.[191]

Anne WHEATON (1149) was born on 18 Jan 1759. She died on 17 Apr 1846 at age 87.[217]

The seven known children of Benjamin Cozzens Jr. (1121) and Anne Wheaton (1149) were as follows:

567 i. Elizabeth COZZENS (1150) was born on 14 Feb 1785. She died on 14 Jul 1885 at age 100.

\+ 568 ii. Levi COZZENS (1151) was born on 7 Feb 1787. He married Pamela Hovey (1941). He died in 1873.

569 iii. Anne COZZENS (1153) was born on 19 Sep 1789. She married Crawford Titus (1154) on 16 Nov 1812. She died on 2 Dec 1868 at age 79.

570 iv. Benjamin W. COZZENS (1155) was born on 3 Jun 1791. He married Sarah M. Wheaton (1156) on 7 May 1816. He married Mary Sophia Dexter (1157), daughter of Samuel Dexter (1158), on 20 Nov 1827.

571 v. Brown COZZENS (1159) was born on 16 Sep 1794. He married Eliza H Martin (1942). He married Charlotte Whittemore (1160) in 1816. He died in 1875.

572 vi. Charles Wheaton COZZENS (1161) was born on 16 Sep 1794. He married Eliza W Mason (1162).

573 vii. Mary COZZENS (1163) was born on 26 Jun 1798. She married Sanford Durfee (1164).

548. John COZZENS (1122) was born on 2 Dec 1756. He died in 1822.

Known children of John Cozzens (1122) include:

574 i. John COZZENS Jr. (1943) was born in 1788. He died in 1859.

554. Issachar COZZENS (105) was born on 21 Aug 1754 in Providence, Rhode Island, USA, the son of Issachar POLLOCK (1099) and Deborah Cozzens (1096).[218] He married Mary Daniels (355), daughter of Peter Daniels (1228) and Tabatha Hayward (1229), on 1 Nov 1778 at Second Congregational Church (now the Beneficent Congregational Church) in Providence, Rhode Island, USA. He married Susanna Green (1143) on 20 Oct 1799. He died on 18 Jan 1840 in New York City, New York, USA, at age 85. He was buried at the Moravian Burial Ground in New York, New York, USA.[219]

In Newport, Rhode Island, USA, in Jun 1775, a British Loyalist named Doane bought flour to provide to the British forces in Halifax. A near riot ensued and the flour was seized and guarded until it could be removed to Roxbury. The commander of the guard was Issachar Cozzens (105), presumably serving under Captain Tew.[220] He fought in the nine-month's campaign ending with the Battle of Bunker Hill in Captain William Tew's Company, Colonel Spencer's Regiment of Seconnet, under the command of General Nathaniel Greene. He was a Sergeant in the expedition against Newport with Captain Abimelack Rigg's Company, Colonel John Mathewson's Regiment of Rhode Island, ending his service in 1778. At some time, he was part of General Washington's security detail. (Note: There is considerably more background in Livingston's "Colonial Cozzens" or Frederick Swartwout Cozzens autobiographical sketch).[193]

Issachar Cozzens (105) was a farmer and a grocer after the Revolutionary War ended. In 1788, the family moved to Albany, New York until 1793 when they moved to New York City, New York, where he resided (except for a year he spent in Oneida, New York) until 1827.[221] He lived with his sons William B. Cozzens or Frederick S. Cozzens starting in 1827 at West Point, New York; Bulls Ferry, New Jersey; or New York City, New York until he died.[222]

Mary DANIELS (355) was born on 16 Nov 1753 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA. She died on 15 Oct 1798 in Broome, New York, USA, at age 44, possibly due to complications from childbirth.

The nine known children of Issachar Cozzens (105) and Mary Daniels (355) were as follows:

575 i. Deborah COZZENS (1134) was born on 15 Aug 1779 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA. She died in 1804.

\+ 576 ii. Issachar COZZENS Jr (1085) was born on 15 Dec 1780 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He married Mary Ann Spinks (1135) in 1810. He died on 17 Apr 1865 in Guttenberg at age 84.

577 iii. Peter Daniel COZZENS (1136) was born on 5 Aug 1782 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He died in 1800.

\+ 578 iv. Mary COZZENS (1137) was born on 3 Mar 1784 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA. She married Philip J Brant (1138) in 1798. She died in 1822.

\+ 579 v. Frederick Smith COZZENS (1087) was born on 3 Mar 1786 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He married Lucy Backhouse (1139) in 1817. He died in 1862.

\+ 580 vi. William Brown COZZENS (104) was born on 24 Sep 1787 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He married Sarah Martling (1091), daughter of Abraham Martling (1093), circa 1810. He married Jane Davidson (107) circa 1818. He died on 13 Mar 1864 in Highland Falls, New York, USA, at age 76. He was buried at the Church of the Holy Innocents in Highland Falls, New York, USA.

581 vii. Charles Feake COZZENS (1140) was born on 6 Oct 1790 in Albany, New York, USA. He died circa 1791.

582 viii. Christopher Godfrey COZZENS (1141) was born on 23 Sep 1795 in New York City, New York, USA. He died in Oct 1799 at age 4.

583 ix. Leonard COZZENS (1142) was born in 1798 in New York City, New York, USA.

Susanna GREEN (1143) was born in 1764. She died in 1827 in New York, New York, USA.

The four known children of Issachar Cozzens (105) and Susanna Green (1143) all born in New York City, New York, USA, were as follows:

584 i. Susan Codman COZZENS (1144) was born on 23 Dec 1800. She married John S Nugent (1145) circa 1820. She died in 1863.

585 ii. Eleanor Feake COZZENS (1146) was born on 28 Aug 1802. She died in 1883.

586 iii. Peter Godfrey COZZENS (1147) was born on 8 Jun 1805. He died in infancy.

587 iv. Robert COZZENS (1148) was born on 24 May 1809. He died in 1856 of yellow fever.

Generation Four

562. William Feke COZZENS (1933) was born in 1778. He married Elizabeth Taft (1968).[223] He died in 1852 in Union Village, New York, USA.[223]

Elizabeth TAFT (1968) was born in 1792. She died in 1865.

The 11 known children of William Feke Cozzens (1933) and Elizabeth Taft (1968) were as follows:

588 i. Earle COZZENS (1970) was born in 1808. He married Martha Rhodes (1971) circa 1835. He died in 1875.

589 ii. Clarissa Mowry COZZENS (1969) was born in 1810. She died in 1886.

590 iii. Lewis S. COZZENS (1972) was born in 1812. He married Nancy Smith (1973) circa 1835. He died in 1870.

591 iv. George William COZZENS (1974) was born in 1815. He married Sarah McComber (1975) circa 1835. He died in 1868.

592 v. Thaddeus Tefft COZZENS (1976) was born in 1819. He married Gloanna Smith (1977). He died in 1854.

593 vi. John Henry COZZENS (1978) was born in 1820. He married Ann Seabury (1979) circa 1850. He died in 1901.

594 vii. Olive Ann COZZENS (1980) was born in 1822. She married Charles H Tefft (1981) circa 1850. She died in 1889.

595viii. William Leonard COZZENS (1982) was born in 1824. He married Juliet Rhodes (1983) circa 1850. He married Harriet King Moore (1984) circa 1855.

596 ix. Mary Elizabeth COZZENS (1985) was born in 1826. She married Martin Bennet (1986) circa 1855.

597 x. Hannah COZZENS (1987) was born in 1829. She married (?) Hopkins (1988) circa 1860.

598 xi. Frederick A. COZZENS (1989) was born in 1837. He married Sarah DeVoe (1990) circa 1865.

565. Matthew COZZENS (1916) was born on 2 Mar 1784. He married Anne Cole (1919) in 1807.

Anne COLE (1919) was born in 1782.

The three known children of Matthew Cozzens (1916) and Anne Cole (1919) were as follows:

599 i. Eliza COZZENS (1920) was born in 1809. She married John Goff (1936).

600 ii. William Cole COZZENS (1921) was born on 16 Aug 1811 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He married Martha Stanton Gould (1922). He died on 17 Dec 1876 at age 65. He was buried at the Island Cemetery in Newport, Rhode Island, USA.

601 iii. Henry William COZZENS (1923) was born on 14 Jan 1838. He married Clarissa R. Stevens (1937).

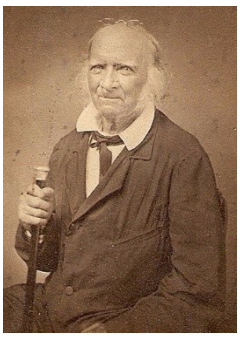
568. Levi COZZENS (1151) was born on 7 Feb 1787. He married Pamela Hovey (1941). He died in 1873.

He was a tavern keeper in Utica, New York, USA.

Pamela HOVEY (1941) was born in 1790. She died in 1858.

The only known child of Levi Cozzens (1151) and Pamela Hovey (1941) was:

\+ 602 i. Charles Levi COZZENS (2086) was born in 1831 in Utica, New York, USA. He married Abigail Butler Bidwell (2087) in 1854. He married Angie Chapman (2089) circa 1893. He married Mary I Wilcox (2092). He died on 18 Nov 1904 in Yonkers, Westchester, New York, USA.



Issachar Cozzens Jr

576. Issachar COZZENS Jr (1085) was born on 15 Dec 1780 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA.[224] He married Mary Ann Spinks (1135) in 1810. He died on 17 Apr 1865 in Guttenberg at age 84.[225]

He served in the army, and like many of his compatriots, was attracted to, and became a member of the Tammany Society, which at the time was meeting at a tavern owned by Abraham Martling.

Issachar, Jr. was to become one of the officers of the Society, serving as “Wiskinski” (doorkeeper) in 1811. He fought in the War of 1812 and continued to serve Tammany. The society, which had strong connections with the city government often managed to gain employment for its members.[225] On 6 Apr 1808, Issachar Cozzens Jr (1085) was a member of the Tammany Hall Committee that erected the Prison Ship Martyrs

Monument in Brooklyn, New York. Coincidently, Lieutenant Colonel James Piper (1741) was one of the martyrs.[226] He was an inspector of horse manure, a position which he likely obtained from his Tammany Hall connections. He is mentioned in the minutes of the City Council of the City of New York, dated 1 October 1821.[225]

Issachar Cozzens Jr (1085) was a member of the Lyceum of the Natural History of New York, which was later to become the New York Academy of Sciences, and eventually merged into the New York Historical Society which today has a grand museum on New York's Central Park West, and has the Issachar Cozzens portfolio, a collection of all of his papers, in its archives. He became the Librarian and Superintendent of the Lyceum and served in that capacity from 1839 to 1844.

He was a well-known chemist, naturalist, geologist, and mineralogist, and a "New York distiller.[225]" He authored a "Geological History of Manhattan or New York Island". Capt. A.W. Vogdes, of San Juan, Puerto Rico, wrote in the American Geologist in 1899:

> "...still considered an authority on this subject. The author first undertook to make a geological map with sections for his own amusement and study, to which he added historical facts, anecdotes and reminiscences of the city, so that the book might be interesting to the general reader, and 'might induce some to read and become interested in the greatest of all sciences.[225]"

The five known children of Issachar Cozzens Jr (1085) and Mary Ann Spinks (1135) were as follows:

\+ 603 i. Deborah COZZENS (1237) was born circa 1811. She married Robert Barnard (1281). She died in 1898.

604 ii. Mary Anne COZZENS (1238) was born circa 1814. She married Edward Earle (1283). She died circa 1888.

605 iii. Eliza COZZENS (1234) was born circa 1816. She died on 22 Jun 1838 trying to save her sisters Susana and Issachena from drowning in the Hudson River near Buttermilk Falls. She was buried on 3 Jul 1838.

606 iv. Susana COZZENS (1235) was born circa 1819. She drowned on 22 Jun 1838 in the Hudson River near Buttermilk Falls. She was buried on 3 Jul 1838.

607 v. Issachena COZZENS (1236) was born circa 1824. She drowned on 22 Jun 1838 in the Hudson River near Buttermilk Falls. She was buried on 3 Jul 1838.

578. Mary COZZENS (1137) was born on 3 Mar 1784 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA.[224] She married Philip J Brant (1138) in 1798. She died in 1822.

The three known children of Mary Cozzens (1137) and Philip J Brant (1138) were as follows:

608 i. Jane BRANT (1945) was born after 1800.

609 ii. Caroline BRANT (1946) was born after 1800.

610 iii. Sarah BRANT (1947) was born after 1800.

579. Frederick Smith COZZENS (1087) was born on 3 Mar 1786 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA.[222] He married Lucy Backhouse (1139) in 1817.[227] He died in 1862.

He was elected the first Librarian of the Lyceum of the Natural History of New York in 1824 in New York City, New York, USA.

Lucy BACKHOUSE (1139) was born in 1780.

The two known children of Frederick Smith Cozzens (1087) and Lucy Backhouse (1139) were as follows:

\+ 611 i. Frederick Swartwout COZZENS (1089) was born on 5 Mar 1818 in New York City, New York, USA. He died on 23 Dec 1869 in Brooklyn, New York, USA, at age 51.

612 ii. Davenport COZZENS (1948) was born in 1822. He died in 1908.

William B Cozzens, c 1819
(Portrait located at Peppeneghek)

580. William Brown COZZENS (104) was born on 24 Sep 1787 in Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He married Sarah Martling (1091), daughter of Abraham Martling (1093), circa 1810. He married Jane Davidson (107) circa 1818. He died on 13 Mar 1864 in Highland Falls, New York, USA, at age 76. He was buried at the Church of the Holy Innocents in Highland Falls, New York, USA.

He moved from Newport, Rhode Island to Albany, New York with his parents in about 1788. Circa 1806, he enrolled in a volunteer company of the 11th Artillery Regiment of the City of New York in the hostilities leading up to the War of 1812.[228] He was a partner of his father-in-law who was the keeper of the "Old Tammany Hall," and took up residence with him circa 1810.[229]

He was stationed with his company on Staten Island. The same year he was promoted to sergeant and served at Bedlow's Island, and in 1814 at the Battery at Castle Garden and at the Old North Battery. He was

commissioned in the Army June 21, 1815 as Lieutenant from Daniel D. Tompkins then Governor of the State of New York and resigned to return to civilian life March 22, 1816 in 1812.[230]

William Brown Cozzens (104) was asked by Tammany Hall to help with the building of a new facility called "The Wigwam" to which he invested $500. The proprietor who was hired failed and in May 1813 he consented to become the keeper where he attracted a large group of patrons, including many members of the military.[231]

William Brown Cozzens (104) was the purveyor to the Cadet Mess circa 1828 in West Point, New York, USA. He was the builder and first manager (1829 - 1837) of the West Point Hotel and a good friend of Sylvanus Thayer, founder and father of the modern military academy in West Point, New York, USA. After 1837, William Brown Cozzens (104) was the owner of the American Hotel in New York City, considered the most elegant hotel in the city at the time. Because of Cozzens experience at West Point, the American Hotel attracted a number of prominent military figures, including General Winfield Scott who kept a residence at both the West Point Hotel and the American Hotel.[232] He ran for Mayor of New York City on the Native American Party, finishing third, in 1846.

William Brown Cozzens (104) was the builder, owner, and manager of the Cozzens West Point Hotel located in Buttermilk Falls (Highland Falls, New York) outside the West Point gate. Despite an initial failure during construction in 1847, the hotel opened to guests on 7 June 1849. After the original wooden structure burned on 1 March 1861, despite the efforts of the Corps of Cadets to douse the flames, he rebuilt the hotel of stone and steel.

He was a friend of Generals Scott, Lee, and Grant and hosted a meeting between Scott and President Lincoln during the Civil War. The Cozzen's Hotel was sold in 1876 to Henry Cranston who renovated the hotel and changed the name to "Cranston's". Within two years he filed for bankruptcy and the the property was eventually owned by James Pierpont (J. P.) Morgan and managed by the Goodsell Brothers.

It was sold to the Catholic Diocese and the Franciscan Sisters established Ladycliffe College. The property was eventually absorbed into West Point's South Post.[233]

William Brown Cozzens (104) deeded the land on which the Church of the Holy Innocents was established on 30 Jun 1847 in Highland Falls, New York, USA. He was the builder of the new Parry House, near Buttermilk Falls circa 1850.

Sarah MARTLING (1091) was born in 1793. She married (?) Wener (1092). Sarah Martling died in 1813, perhaps associated with childbirth.

The two known children of William Brown Cozzens (104) and Sarah Martling (1091) were as follows:

+ 613 i. Abraham Martling COZZENS (1094) was born on 3 Jun 1811 in Manhattan, New York, New York, USA. He married Marion

Anne Curtis (1284), daughter of Thomas D Moore (3364), circa 1834. He married Susan Antoinette Kelley (1315) in Jan 1859. He died on 6 Feb 1868 in Manhattan, New York, New York, USA, at age 56. He was buried at the Green-Wood Cemetery in Brooklyn, New York, USA.

614 ii. Henry Rutgers COZZENS (1095) was born in 1813. He died in 1813 at infancy.

Jane Davidson, c 1819
(Portrait located at Peppeneghek)

Jane DAVIDSON (107) was born in 1798 in New York, New York, USA. She died on 26 Apr 1868. She was buried at the Church of the Holy Innocents in Highland Falls, New York, USA.

The eight known children of William Brown Cozzens (104) and Jane Davidson (107) were as follows:

615 i. William B COZZENS Jr. (1196) was born circa 1818. He died on 3 Oct 1847 at sea between Brazos, TX and New Orleans, LA. He was assisting his brother John Broome Cozzens as a supplier to American troops during the Mexican-American War.

\+ 616 ii. John Broome COZZENS (1194) was born circa 1819. He married Bridget Lucy Hughes (1319) in 1858. He died in 1888.

\+ 617 iii. Sylvanus Thayer COZZENS (103) was born on 28 Feb 1823 in West Point, Orange, New York, USA. He married Susan Allen Wilson (356), daughter of James Wilson (1338) and Susan Allen (1337), in 1857. He married Mary Ann MacNamara (1197), daughter of John MacNamara (2263) and Ann Welsh (2264), on 20 Oct 1880 in Manhattan, New York, New York, USA. He died on 24 Nov 1889 in New York City, New York, USA, at age 66. He was buried at the Green-Wood Cemetery in Brooklyn, New York, USA. Plot 201186.

\+ 618 iv. Theodore COZZENS (1195) was born on 12 Nov 1826 in Cornwall, Orange, New York, USA. He married Elizabeth

Kirtland (1223), daughter of Ambrose Kirtland (2425) and Charlotte Ellen McCarty (2426), on 17 Apr 1846 in Cornwall, Orange, New York, USA. He died on 28 Mar 1873 in Paris, City of Paris, Ile-de-France, France, at age 46. He was buried at the United States Military Academy Cemetery in West Point, New York, USA. Location XXIX, A, 009.

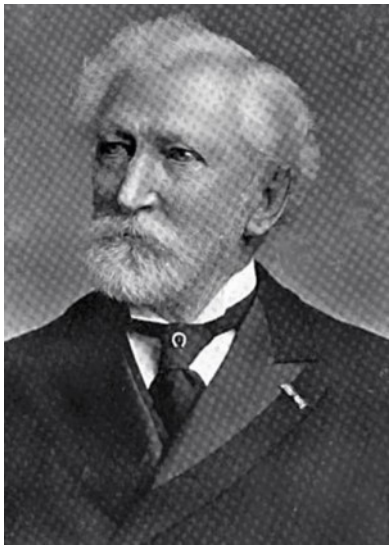
\+ 619 v. Mary Jane COZZENS (1232) was born circa 1828 in New York City, New York, USA. She married Edward Dorsey Stockton (1354), son of Dorsey K Stockton (1663) and Mary Spires (1664), on 8 Oct 1856 at Cozzens' Hotel, West Point by Reverend Henry E. Duncan of the Church of the Holy Innocents, Highland Falls, New York. She died on 24 Mar 1906 in Manhattan, New York, New York, USA. She was buried on 15 Jun 1906 in United States Military Academy Cemetery, West Point, New York, USA, in Section XXX, Row I, Site 370.

\+ 620vi. Edward Ross COZZENS (1233) was born circa 1830. He married Helen Susan Hills (1355) in 1863. He died in 1883. He was buried at the Church of the Holy Innocents in Highland Falls, New York, USA.

621 vii. Adelaide COZZENS (2424) was born in 1832. She died on 7 Feb 1834. She was buried at the United States Military Academy in West Point, Orange, New York, USA.

\+ 622viii. Adelaide COZZENS (508) was born in 1834. She married Alexander Moore Piper (509), son of Alexander Moore Piper (343) and Anne Espy Elder (346), in Nov 1870. She died on 23 Nov 1922 at 7522 Ridge Boulevard in Brooklyn, New York, USA. She was buried on 27 Nov 1922 at the United States Military Academy Cemetery in West Point, New York, USA. Location XXII, A, 05.

Generation Five



Charles Levi Cozzens

602. Charles Levi COZZENS (2086) was born in 1831 in Utica, New York, USA. He married Abigail Butler Bidwell (2087) in 1854.[234] He married Angie Chapman (2089) circa 1893.[234] He married Mary I Wilcox (2092). He died on 18 Nov 1904 in Yonkers, Westchester, New York, USA.[234]

He grew up in Utica, was educated in the local school system and lived there until the late 1860's, when he came to New York City and obtained a position with the Bleecker Street Bank which was to become The Bank for Savings. He served as paying teller for thirty-five years. His second wife Angie inherited her father's business, the Redding Masonic Supply Company. Upon her death, in 1898, Charles Cozzens became the owner, and worked at the bank and ran the company until daughter Evangeline became old enough to take over.[234]

Abigail Butler BIDWELL (2087) was born in 1832. She died in 1892.

The only known child of Charles Levi Cozzens (2086) and Abigail Butler Bidwell (2087) was:

623 i. Frederick Butler COZZENS (2088) was born in 1860. He died in 1861.

Angie CHAPMAN (2089) was born in Damariscotta, Maine, USA. She married Moses Wolcott Redding (2091).

The only known child of Charles Levi Cozzens (2086) and Angie Chapman (2089) was:

624 i. Evangeline Chapman COZZENS (2090) was born on 13 Jun 1895 in New York City, New York, USA. She died on 17 Aug 1979 in Brunswick Convalescent Center, Maine, USA, at age 84 after a long illness. She was buried at Hillside Cemetery in Damariscotta, Maine, USA.

There were no known children of Charles Levi Cozzens (2086) and Mary I Wilcox (2092).

603. Deborah COZZENS (1237) was born circa 1811. She married Robert Barnard (1281). She died in 1898.

The only known child of Deborah Cozzens (1237) and Robert Barnard (1281) was:

625 i. Annie BARNARD (1282) was born after 1834.

Frederick Swartwout Cozzens, c1850

611. Frederick Swartwout COZZENS (1089) was born on 5 Mar 1818 in New York City, New York, USA. He died on 23 Dec 1869 in Brooklyn, New York, USA, at age 51.

He was an American humorist, born in New York City. He became in early life a wine merchant, and later editor of the *Wine Press*. He had previously contributed humorous poems and articles to magazines, and in 1853 he issued his first volume, *Prismatics*, under the pen name "Richard Haywarde." Then came the *Sparrowgrass Papers*, first published in *The Knickerbocker*, and in 1856 as a widely read volume. They dealt with the trials of a city man who undertakes to run a country home (near Yonkers). Three years later (1859) he published a volume of travel sketches, *Acadia; or a Sojourn among the Blue Noses*. Soon after the American Civil War he failed in a business promoting the sale of native wines, and retired from Yonkers, New York to Rahway, New Jersey.[235]

Known children of Frederick Swartwout Cozzens (1089) include:

626 i. Frederick Schiller COZZENS (1090) was born on 11 Oct 1846.

613. Abraham Martling COZZENS (1094) was born on 3 Jun 1811 in Manhattan, New York, New York, USA.[236] He married Marion Anne Curtis (1284), daughter of Thomas D Moore (3364), circa 1834.[237] He married Susan Antoinette Kelley (1315) in Jan 1859.[237] He died on 6 Feb 1868 in Manhattan, New York, New York, USA, at age 56.[238] He was buried at the Green-Wood Cemetery in Brooklyn, New York, USA.[236]

He chose not to go into the hotel business, but instead took a position with Thomas D. Moore, an importer and dealer of fine glassware.[237] Abraham Cozzens had become a respected and moderately wealthy merchant at a young age. And through connections and friendships he must have established earlier, he became associated with an informal group, the Sketch Club, which consisted of some of the literary and artistic notables of the city at the time. He was later a member of a similar organization, called the Century Club.[239]

The American Art Union (AAU) was formed in 1849. A number of prominent citizens were named to the Committee of Management. In addition to their function as an administrative body, they were the ones to receive, review, and recommend the acceptance and purchase of any art works to be purchased, displayed and ultimately distributed. Abraham Martling Cozzens was named to this Committee in 1840, and he served until 1850 when he became President, an office he held until the Union was dissolved in 1853. David Livingston's discussion in the endnote reference is worth the read.[240]

On 16 Jan 1863, an announcement appeared in New York papers, announcing the formation of the New York Kerosene Oil Company. Cozzens was one of the officers. He owned most of the shares and became President of the company, now named Cozzens Kerosene Oil. After a fire in 1865 that destroyed their production facility in Blissville, Long Island, Abraham and his son Thomas attempted to rebuild the company.[238] The Cozzens Kerosene Oil Company eventually failed as did Abraham Martling Cozzens (1094).[238] He died about a week after lawsuits were started against him after his business failed. His doctor claimed death was caused by the failures and the anxiety over the lawsuits.

Cozzens was not held personally liable for the debts of the company, but he was still personally insolvent, and within a month of his death, his property was sold at auction. All the etchings that he had been issued as a subscriber to the American Art Union, and his private library, which consisted of 367 lots of both individual and multi-volume editions, were sold April 22 and 23, 1868, at the Clinton Hall Book Sale Rooms & Art Galleries, on Astor Place. The Catalogue of the book auction described it as “Comprising a Very Choice and Elegant Collection of Books in Various Departments of Literature, in Fine Bindings and best Editions, many very scarce and valuable.” The event was very well attended, as Cozzens was recognized as one of the finest collectors of American Contemporary Art at the time.[241]

Marion Anne Curtis, c1847

Marion Anne CURTIS (1284) was born circa 1817 and was the adopted daughter of Thomas D. Moore.[237] She died in 1846.

The six known children of Abraham Martling Cozzens (1094) and Marion Anne Curtis (1284) were as follows:

627 i. Anna Louise COZZENS (1285) was born in 1835. She died in 1840.

\+ 628 ii. Thomas Moore COZZENS (1286) was born in 1837. He married Josephine Harmon (1292) in 1862. He died in 1888.

\+ 629 iii. Francis Hamilton COZZENS (1287) was born in 1839. He married Josephine Kelley (1297) in 1863. He died in 1919.

630 iv. William Dean COZZENS (1288) was born in 1841.

\+ 631 v. Adele COZZENS (1289) was born in 1842. She married Eli Kelley (1304) in 1867. She died in 1903.

\+ 632 vi. Edward Carey COZZENS (1290) was born in 1845. He married Antoinette Kelley (1306) in 1869. He died in 1911.

Antoinette Kelley

Susan Antoinette KELLEY (1315) married (?) Robinson (1316).

The only known child of Abraham Martling Cozzens (1094) and Susan Antoinette Kelley (1315) was:

633 i. Emily Kelley COZZENS (1317) was born after Jan 1859. She married Dr. John J. Mason (1318) in 1887. She died in 1890 in Cannes, France.

John Broome Cozzens

616. John Broome COZZENS (1194) was born circa 1819. He married Bridget Lucy Hughes (1319) in 1858. He died in 1888.

He was a friend of West Point cadets U.S. Grant and William Sherman circa 1837. He was the first volunteer in New York City when the War between the United States and Mexico broke out and joined the 2nd Regiment as a suttler circa 1846. He was in the Battles of Palo Alto and Resaca de a Palma after which he returned to New York.[242] In 1856, John Broome Cozzens (1194) and Sylvanus Thayer Cozzens (103) were managing the Brandreth Hotel on the corner of Broadway and Canal Street, in New York City.[243]

The five known children of John Broome Cozzens (1194) and Bridget Lucy Hughes (1319) were as follows:

\+ 634 i. John Broome COZZENS Jr. (1320) was born in 1859. He married Hannah Gledhill (3559) before 1888. He died in 1929.

635 ii. Leonard COZZENS (1321) was born in 1861. He died in 1928.

636 iii. Issachar COZZENS (1322) was born in 1862. He died in 1921.

637 iv. Jane COZZENS (1323) was born in 1865. She died in 1866.

638 v. Blanche COZZENS (1324) was born in 1866. She died in 1871.

Sylvanus Thayer Cozzens, c 1880

617. Sylvanus Thayer COZZENS (103) was born on 28 Feb 1823 in West Point, Orange, New York, USA.[244] He married Susan Allen Wilson (356), daughter of James Wilson (1338) and Susan Allen (1337), in 1857. He married Mary Ann MacNamara (1197), daughter of John MacNamara (2263) and Ann Welsh (2264), on 20 Oct 1880 in Manhattan, New York, New York, USA.[245] He died on 24 Nov 1889 in New York City, New York, USA, at age 66. He was buried at the Green-Wood Cemetery in Brooklyn, New York, USA. Plot 201186.[244]

In 1856, Sylvanus Thayer Cozzens (103) and John Broome Cozzens (1194) were managing the Brandreth Hotel on the corner of Broadway and Canal Street, in New York City.[243] He and Susan Allen Wilson (356) lived in 1860 at 3rd Division, 20th Ward, in New York City, New York, USA. Sylvanus, Susan Allen, her three children by her first marriage, and Stanley Thayer were counted in the 1860 census.[246]

Sylvanus Thayer Cozzens (103) was the manager of the Cozzens Hotel in Highland Falls, with help from his brothers, after his father's death in 1864. In the report of his death, "...he made the hotel famous..."

After selling the Cozzen's hotel to the Cranstons, he took over the management of the Saint George Hotel in New York City.

In 1889, he was the "steward" of the Gerlach apartment house, on West Twenty-seventh Street, when he took the freight elevator to the second floor. There, it is surmised, that as he prepared to leave, his left foot became jammed between the platform and the shaft, and that he tried to release himself by a sudden jerk and dashed his head against the elevator fracturing his skull. He was taken insensible to the New York Hotel where he died at 12:30 in the morning.[247]

Susan Allen WILSON (356) was born on 29 May 1830 in Rochester, New York, USA. She married William Henry Hendrix (1198) on 14 May 1848. She died on 16 Jul 1872 in Newburg, Orange, New York, USA, at age 42. She was buried on 21 Jul 1872 at the Mount Hope Cemetery in Rochester,

Monroe, New York, USA. The headstone is misspelled Widdson. Her first husband is buried in the same cemetery. Section S Lot 112.[248] She was also known as Willson (356).

The five known children of Sylvanus Thayer Cozzens (103) and Susan Allen Wilson (356) were as follows:

+ 639 i. Stanley Thayer COZZENS (510) was born in 1859. He married Marguerite Harvey (1326) on 4 Aug 1885 in Ohio, USA. He married Sarah C Harvey (1328) on 4 Jun 1901 in New York City, New York, USA. He died on 13 Dec 1929 at 655 Park Avenue in New York, New York, USA.

640 ii. Henry Eugene COZZENS (1325) was born in 1862 in New York City, New York, USA. He married Emily Barton (2257) on 1 Aug 1894 in Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 2 May 1931 in Brooklyn, Kings, New York, USA. He was buried at the Green-Wood Cemetery in Brooklyn, New York, USA.

+ 641 iii. William Brown COZZENS (512) was born in 1866. He married Eva Burns (1329) in 1894. He died in 1957.

+ 642 iv. Marie Susan COZZENS (56) was born on 7 Sep 1867 in Schoolie Mountains, New Jersey, USA. She married Alexander Ross Piper (19), son of James Wilson Piper (102) and Sarah VanDyke Berier Ross (106), on 20 Jun 1890 in Church of the Holy Innocents, Highland Falls, New York, USA, by the Reverend W. R. Thomas, archdeacon of Orange County. She died on 12 Jun 1944 in Danbury, Connecticut, USA, at age 76. She was buried on 14 Jun 1944 at United States Military Academy Cemetery in West Point, New York, USA, (Location I, A, 25).

+ 643 v. Percy Lamb COZZENS (511) was born in 1872. He married Mary Gamble Young (1334).

Mary Ann MACNAMARA (1197) was born in 1853. She died on 19 Feb 1922 at the home of her daughter Mrs. R. H. Burdick in Port Washington, Long Island, New York, USA.[249] She was buried at the Holy Cross Cemetery in Brooklyn, Kings, New York, USA. Plot: St. John, Range N, Grave 109.[249]

The four known children of Sylvanus Thayer Cozzens (103) and Mary Ann MacNamara (1197) were as follows:

644 i. Grace COZZENS (1339) was born in 1881. She died in 1888.

645 ii. Marguerite Ann COZZENS (1340) was born in 1883. She died in 1966.

646 iii. Adelaide Marie COZZENS (1341) was born on 30 May 1885 in New York, New York, New York, USA. She married Reginald Houghton Burdick (1342) on 10 Apr 1907. She died in 1955 in Birmingham, Jefferson, Alabama, USA.

647 iv. Sylvanus Thayer COZZENS (1193) was born in 1887 in Brooklyn, Kings, New York, USA. He married Christina C.

Lyman (1343), daughter of John Lyman (2261) and Rose Ward (2262), on 25 Mar 1914. He died on 25 Dec 1919 in Saranac Lake, New York, USA. He was buried at the Holy Cross Cemetery in Brooklyn, Kings, New York, USA.

Theodore Cozzens

618. Theodore COZZENS (1195) was born on 12 Nov 1826 in Cornwall, Orange, New York, USA.[250] He married Elizabeth Kirtland (1223), daughter of Ambrose Kirtland (2425) and Charlotte Ellen McCarty (2426), on 17 Apr 1846 in Cornwall, Orange, New York, USA.[250] He died on 28 Mar 1873 in Paris, City of Paris, Ile-de-France, France, at age 46.[250] He was buried at the United States Military Academy Cemetery in West Point, New York, USA. Location XXIX, A, 009.[250]

He regained the management of the West Point Hotel on the academy grounds in 1869. At the time, President Grant's son Fred was a cadet and the President, his wife, and daughters would spend time at the West Point Hotel. The Academy rules prohibited the sale of wines or liquors, but Theodore Cozzens kept a private room in the basement of the hotel with a choice supply for chosen friends, where the President "repaired" if he wanted to chat in comfort.[251]

Elizabeth KIRTLAND (1223) was born on 15 May 1822 in Coxsackie, Greene, New York, USA.[252] She died on 14 Nov 1889 in Manhattan, New York, New York, USA, at age 67.[252] She was buried on 16 Nov 1889 at the United States Military Academy Cemetery in West Point, New York, USA. Location XXIX, A, 10.[252]

The two known children of Theodore Cozzens (1195) and Elizabeth Kirtland (1223) were as follows:

648 i. William B. COZZENS III (1225) was born in 1848. He died on 27 Feb 1884. He was buried on 4 Mar 1884 at the United States Military Academy Cemetery in West Point, New York, USA. Location XXIX, A, 012.

649 ii. Charlotte Kirtland COZZENS (1224) was born on 22 Apr 1853 in Cornwall, Orange, New York, USA. She died on 15 Nov 1881 in Manhattan, New York, New York, USA, at age 28. She was buried at the United States Military Academy Cemetery in West Point, New York, USA. Location XXIX, A, 10.

Mary Jane Cozzens

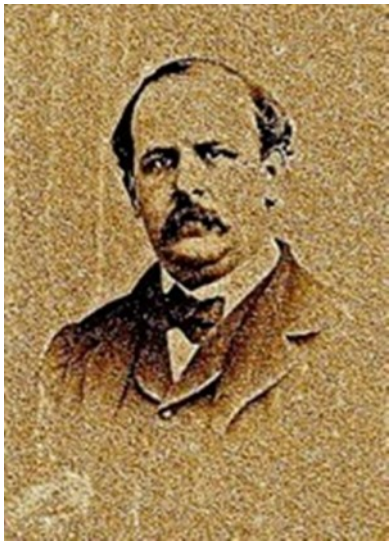
619. Mary Jane COZZENS (1232) was born circa 1828 in New York City, New York, USA.[253] She married Edward Dorsey Stockton (1354), son of Dorsey K Stockton (1663) and Mary Spires (1664), on 8 Oct 1856 at Cozzens' Hotel, West Point by Reverend Henry E. Duncan of the Church of the Holy Innocents, Highland Falls, New York. She died on 24 Mar 1906 in Manhattan, New York, New York, USA.[253] She was buried on 15 Jun 1906 in United States Military Academy Cemetery, West Point, New York, USA, in Section XXX, Row I, Site 370.[253]

Edward Dorsey STOCKTON (1354) was born on 30 May 1828 in Flemingsburg, Fleming, Kentucky, USA. He died 13 Mar 1857 enroute to San Antonio, Texas, USA. He was also known as Edward d'Orsay (1354), but most records show Dorsey. He graduated from the United States Military Academy on 1 July 1849 as the 1418th graduate. He was promoted to Brevet Lieutenant, 7th Infantry, 1 July 1849, to Second Lieutenant, 1st Infantry, 31 Aug 1849. He fought in the Seminole Indian wars in Florida 1849 – 1850 and was promoted to First Lieutenant, 2 Mar 1853. He was assigned to the Military Academy as an Assistant Professor of the Department of Natural and Experimental Philosophy (also known as Physics) from 1852 to 1856.[254] He died because of bronchitis while enroute to San Antonio, Texas during a period of war with the Comanche.

The only known child of Mary Jane Cozzens (1232) and Edward Dorsey Stockton (1354) was:

650 i. Edwina Dorsey STOCKTON (1271) was born on 30 Aug 1857. She married Van Dyke Piper (1180), son of James Wilson Piper (102) and Sarah VanDyke Berier Ross (106), on 7 Apr 1895. She died on 5 Jan 1920 in The Williamsburg Hospital,

Brooklyn, New York, USA, at age 62. Colonel A. R. Piper, her brother-in-law, served as the Executor. She was buried at the The Evergreens Cemetery in Brooklyn, New York, USA.



Edward Ross Cozzens

620. Edward Ross COZZENS (1233) was born circa 1830. He married Helen Susan Hills (1355) in 1863. He died in 1883. He was buried at the Church of the Holy Innocents in Highland Falls, New York, USA.

Helen Susan HILLS (1355) was born on 7 Apr 1832 in Rochester, Monroe, New York, USA. She died in 1924 in New York, New York, New York, USA.

The two known children of Edward Ross Cozzens (1233) and Helen Susan Hills (1355) were as follows:

651 i. Amelia Hills COZZENS (1356) was born in 1864. She died in 1946.

652 ii. Julia Mumford COZZENS (1357) was born in 1865. She died in 1920.

Adelaide Cozzens

622. Adelaide COZZENS (508) was born in 1834. She married Alexander Moore Piper (509), son of Alexander Moore Piper (343) and Anne Espy Elder (346), in Nov 1870.[58] She died on 23 Nov 1922 at 7522 Ridge Boulevard in Brooklyn, New York, USA. She was buried on 27 Nov 1922 at the United States Military Academy Cemetery in West Point, New York, USA. Location XXII, A, 05.

She was known by her family and friends as Addie (508).

Adelaide Cozzens (508) and Alexander Moore Piper (509) lived in the Park Avenue Hotel, New York City, New York, USA, after he retired. A fire originated in the 71st Regimental Armory across the street and spread to the hotel. He was overcome by smoke and lost his life. She survived the fire.

Colonel Alexander Moore Piper, c1865

Alexander Moore PIPER (509) was born on 11 May 1828 in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania, USA.[57] He died on 22 Feb 1902 at the Park Avenue Hotel in New York City, New York, USA, at age 73.[59] He was buried on 26 Feb 1902 in United States Military Academy Cemetery, West Point, New York, USA, Location XXII, A, 06. His first school years were spent at Mr. Alfred Armstrong's Academy, and he was for a short time at Dickenson College. His last years were with Captain Alden Partridge's Pennsylvania Military Institute. (Captain Partridge had graduated from the Military Academy in 1806, was the Superintendent of the Military Academy from 1814 to 1816, and was court martialed for refusing to leave when his replacement Colonel Sylvanus Thayer arrived.) While a pupil at this school, he received his appointment to the Military Academy on 1 March 1847 by Representative Alexander Ramsey of Pennsylvania.

Captain Partridge said that he was academically prepared to enter the Second (Junior) class, which was not allowed. He was admitted on 1 July 1847 at the age of 19.[58] On 1 Jul 1851 Alexander Moore Piper (509) graduated from the United States Military Academy. He was the 1498th graduate. He ranked number five in his class upon graduation and opted for an artillery commission instead of one in the engineers.[60]

He was commissioned a brevet 2nd Lieutenant in the Third U.S, Artillery at Fort Independence, Rhode Island.[58] He was promoted to 2nd Lieutenant on 12 Dec 1851.[58] In 1852 Alexander Moore Piper (509) served at Fort Adams,

Rhode Island, and Fort Snelling, Minnesota. In August 1853, he returned to West Point as Assistant Professor of Geography, History, and Ethics, but he remained only until April 1854 when he went to Fort Monroe, Virginia.[58] In 1854 Alexander Moore Piper (509) was ordered to the far West for frontier duty at Fort Yuma, California; Fort Vancouver, Washington; and Fort Dalles, Oregon also known as The Dalles. His command opened up Oregon and Washington and protected the pioneers by establishing roads and building many block houses.[58] He was promoted to 1st Lieutenant on 31 Jan 1855.

He participated in several expeditions against the Indians. He commanded L Company of the 3rd Artillery as part of Major Edward J. Steptoe's force.[58] After a series of attacks by the Yakimas, Chinooks and Klickitats on settlements in Oregon, Lieutenant Piper was detached to support Lieutenant Philip H. Sheridan and captured a group of Chinooks on Bradford's Island on 27 March 1855. on 27 Mar 1855.[61] In 1856 and 1857 he was at Fort Walla Walla, Washington and Fort Umpqua, Oregon, and in 1860 went on an expedition to Upper Klamath Lake, Oregon.[58] In October 1860, Piper reported to West Point for another tour of duty as an instructor.

In February of 1861, the War Department directed Lieutenant Charles Griffin (USMA, 1847), the chief artillery instructor at West Point, to organize a battery composed of artillery officers, soldiers, and equipment from the training detachment at the Military Academy. With the approach of Lincoln’s inauguration, the battery was ordered to Washington, D.C. to help secure the capital from secessionist elements. Known as the West Point Battery, Piper was among the officers selected to be part of the new unit and accompanied it to the nation’s capital in February 1861.[62] On 14 May 1861, he was offered an appointment by the President as Captain in the Eighteenth Infantry but declined and was commissioned Captain in the Third Artillery the same day. He never joined the unit but stayed with the West Point battery in defense of Washington.[58]

He was detached from the battery when General McDowell assigned him as the as Acting Assistant Adjutant-General on the staff of Colonel William Tecumseh Sherman’s 3rd brigade of the First Division of McDowell's Army. In the Manassas Campaign, he was engaged in action at Blackburn's Ford on 18 July 1861, and at Bull Run on July 21st. Sherman, a former Third Artillery officer, reported on July 25th that "Lieutenants Piper and McQuesin of my personal staff were under fire all day, and carried orders to and fro with as much coolness as on parade”.[58] On 11 Sep 1861 Alexander Moore Piper (509) was ordered to return to West Point as Principal Assistant Professor of Chemistry, Mineralogy, and Geology. On 15 June 1862, he took command of the Light Artillery Battery at West Point and was ordered to the front.[58] He reported to Major General Pope and, at the age of 34, became Chief of Artillery for Pope’s Army of Virginia. He earned a promotion to Brevet Major for gallant and meritorious service during the campaign in Northern Virginia on 30 Aug 1862.[58] In Sep 1862, Alexander Moore Piper (509) was detailed as the Assistant Inspector of Artillery in Washington.[58]

On 7 Jan 1863, Piper received an appointment as Colonel of the 10th New York Heavy Artillery Volunteers, which was raised and organized from the neighborhood of Sackett's Harbor, New York. This regiment was raised in response to Lincoln's call for 300,000 men on 2 August 1862. He led these raw recruits to the defense of Washington and drilled them into shape, and "out of chaos came order.[58]" On 27 May 1864, his “heavies” took transports for Port Royal on the Rappahannock and were soon part of General Grant's Army at Cold Harbor. Despite the artillery name, they often fought as infantry.

They served credibly in the siege of Petersburg where Piper received a second brevet. The 10th New York later operated in the Shenandoah Valley with Phil Sheridan, Piper’s old comrade from the Indian fighting in the Pacific Northwest. The 10th was also at the Siege of Richmond and Petersburg at the close of the War. From 23 July 1864 to 10 November 1864, he was Chief of Artillery of the 18th Army Corps. From December 1864 to July 1865, Colonel Piper ended the war as Chief of Artillery of the Middle Military Division.

He mustered out of volunteer service with his regiment at Madison Barracks, New York on 6 July 1865. He was a loved commander, and his "...firm, unswerving discipline made even those whom he punished admire him." The regiment presented him with a "very handsome watch, and he never failed to show with pride this token of appreciation." They also commissioned the portrait by Theodore Gegoux.[58]

Alexander Moore Piper (509) was commissioned into the 4th Artillery and served as Principal Instructor of Artillery Tactics at the Military Academy, 24 July 1865 to 28 August 1872.[58] In 1872, he took a leave of absence from the military, after Adelaide's unsuccessful pregnancy, then returned to active duty. On his return, unsolicited, General Grant offered him a promotion to Major in the Paymaster's Department, but he declined to leave the artillery.

He was promoted to Major on 20 December 1875 while in command of a company at Ft. Hamilton, Brooklyn. He returned to the Military Academy as Principal Instructor of Artillery Tactics from September 1876 to August 1881.[58] Alexander Ross Piper notes in his manuscript "Alexander Piper" that:

> "His ideas of right and wrong and strict obedience to orders were well illustrated during his last tour of duty at the Academy, when Gen. O. O. Howard, the Superintendent of the Academy, issued an order that no soldier should walk on the sidewalk in front of the officer's quarters. Col. Piper promptly took the middle of the roadway and walked there until called upon for an explanation, when he stated that he was a soldier, and proud of it, though he was also an officer. The order was rescinded.[58]"

He was in command of Ft. Trumbull, Connecticut when he was promoted to Lieutenant Colonel, 1st Artillery on 8 November 1882. He was transferred to 3rd Artillery 10 November 1882 and was placed in command of the Artillery Regiment and St. Francis Barracks, Florida, 25 December 1882 to

January 1884. He was transferred to 1st Artillery January 1884 for duty at the Presidio of San Francisco, California and was in command of the Artillery Regiment and Presidio of San Francisco, where he was promoted to Colonel, 5th Artillery on 10 August 1887. He then commanded Ft. Hamilton, New York from October 1887 until he retired at his own request on 1 July 1991.[58]

The only known child of Adelaide Cozzens (508) and Alexander Moore Piper (509) was:

653 i. Adelaide PIPER (1226) was born on 17 Dec 1871. She died on 18 Dec 1871. She was buried on 18 Dec 1871 in United States Military Academy Cemetery, West Point, New York, USA, (Location XXIX, A, 03). (see # 106).

Generation Six

Thomas Cozzens

628. Thomas Moore COZZENS (1286) was born in 1837. He married Josephine Harmon (1292) in 1862. He died in 1888.

The two known children of Thomas Moore Cozzens (1286) and Josephine Harmon (1292) were as follows:

\+ 654 i. Harmon COZZENS (1293) was born in 1864. He married Johanna Wehrhane (1294) in 1891. He died in 1925.

\+ 655 ii. Adele COZZENS (1295) was born in 1867. She married James Lomas (1296) in 1899. She died in 1951.

Francis Hamilton Cozzens

629. Francis Hamilton COZZENS (1287) was born in 1839. He married Josephine Kelley (1297) in 1863. He died in 1919.

The two known children of Francis Hamilton Cozzens (1287) and Josephine Kelley (1297) were as follows:

\+ 656 i. Marion COZZENS (1299) was born in 1864. She married Arthur V. Wilcox (1300) in 1887.

657 ii. Katherine COZZENS (1298) was born in 1869.

Adele Cozzens

631. Adele COZZENS (1289) was born in 1842. She married Eli Kelley (1304) in 1867. She died in 1903.

Eli Kelley

Eli KELLEY (1304) was born in 1844. He died in 1878.

The only known child of Adele Cozzens (1289) and Eli Kelley (1304) was:

658 i. Ernest KELLEY (1305) was born in 1869. He died in 1880.

Edward Cozzens

632. Edward Carey COZZENS (1290) was born in 1845. He married Antoinette Kelley (1306) in 1869. He died in 1911.

Antoinette KELLEY (1306) was born in 1853. She died in 1894.

The two known children of Edward Carey Cozzens (1290) and Antoinette Kelley (1306) were as follows:

\+ 659 i. Edith Alice COZZENS (1307) was born in 1870. She married Fleming Tuckerman (1308) in 1894.

\+ 660 ii. Constance Josephine COZZENS (1310) was born in 1872. She married Edward Whitehouse (1311) in 1892. She married Cornelius Van Vorst Sewell (1313).

634. John Broome COZZENS Jr. (1320) was born in 1859. He married Hannah Gledhill (3559) before 1888. He died in 1929.

The only known child of John Broome Cozzens Jr. (1320) and Hannah Gledhill (3559) was:

661 i. Estella COZZENS (3558) was born on 30 Jul 1889 in Manhattan, Kings, New York, USA.

639. Stanley Thayer COZZENS (510) was born in 1859. He married Marguerite Harvey (1326) on 4 Aug 1885 in Ohio, USA. He married Sarah C Harvey (1328) on 4 Jun 1901 in New York City, New York, USA. He died on 13 Dec 1929 at 655 Park Avenue in New York, New York, USA.

In 1886, he was employed by Goldenberg Brothers & Company, importers of laces and embroideries, where he became president of the firm in 1909. He gave a Brussels lace wedding veil to his god-daughter Adelaide Piper (57) circa 1914.

Marguerite HARVEY (1326) was born in 1862. She died in 1892.

The only known child of Stanley Thayer Cozzens (510) and Marguerite Harvey (1326) was:

662 i. Marie Christine COZZENS (1327) was born in 1887. She and Joseph James Bodell (3368) were engaged on 23 Sep 1917. She died in 1975.

Sarah C HARVEY (1328) was born in 1857. She married (?) Sloan (1345) before 1900.

There were no known children of Stanley Thayer Cozzens (510) and Sarah C Harvey (1328).

641. William Brown COZZENS (512) was born in 1866. He married Eva Burns (1329) in 1894. He died in 1957.

Eva BURNS (1329) was born in 1873. She died in 1960.

The two known children of William Brown Cozzens (512) and Eva Burns (1329) were as follows:

663 i. Ethel Taylor COZZENS (1330) was born in 1895. She married Reed W. Stevens (1332) in 1919. She died in 1976.

664 ii. Eva Wilson COZZENS (1331) was born in 1897. She married Charles Gordon Grant (1333) in 1919. She died in 1989.

Marie Susan Cozzens

642. Marie Susan COZZENS (56) was born on 7 Sep 1867 in Schoolie Mountains, New Jersey, USA. She married Alexander Ross Piper (19), son of James Wilson Piper (102) and Sarah VanDyke Berier Ross (106), on 20 Jun 1890 in Church of the Holy Innocents, Highland Falls, New York, USA, by the Reverend W. R. Thomas, archdeacon of Orange County.[83] She died on 12 Jun 1944 in Danbury, Connecticut, USA, at age 76. She was buried on 14 Jun 1944 at United States Military Academy Cemetery in West Point, New York, USA, (Location I, A, 25).

Her mother died when she was four. After her mother died, she lived with her Aunt Addie (508) and Uncle Alec Piper (509), and with her cousin (by marriage) and future husband, Alexander Ross Piper (19). She was sent to boarding school - where she hated it - and refused to consider boarding school for her children. She and Alexander Ross Piper (19) first moved to Bay Ridge, Brooklyn, NY and moved again into 7522, 2nd Avenue, Bay Ridge, where they lived from 1907 until 1942. She and Alexander Ross Piper (19) finally moved to their country home at Peppeneghek in South Salem, Westchester, New York, USA, in 1942.

Alexander Ross Piper, c1910

Alexander Ross PIPER (19) was born on 1 Mar 1865 in Fort Wadsworth, Staten Island, New York, USA.[82] He was baptized in Church of the Holy Innocents, Highland Falls, Orange, New York, USA. He died on 21 Nov 1952 at Peppeneghek in South Salem, Westchester, New York, USA, at age 87. He was buried on 24 Nov 1952 at United States Military Academy Cemetery in West Point, New York, USA, (Location I, A, 24).[84]

Until 1876, he lived at several Army posts, principally at Fort Hamilton, New York Harbor; Columbia, South Carolina; and Fort Monroe, Virginia. After his father's death in 1876, he lived with his uncle Alexander Piper (509) (Colonel, 5th U.S. Artillery) and Aunt Addie (508), and with his cousin (by marriage) and future wife Marie Susan Cozzens (56) at West Point, New York. He also lived with his uncle William Kirkpatrick Piper (1158) at Carlisle, Pennsylvania, USA, until he received his appointment to the Military Academy.

Alexander Ross Piper (19) graduated from the United States Military Academy in the Class of 1889 as the 3,310th graduate. He considered himself a "goat," because after an accidental explosion damaged one eye, he needed to be tutored during his senior year. And he was ranked 29 in a class of 49, technically putting him in the bottom half of his class. Afterwards, he marked his correspondence with a rubber stamp of a goat.[85]

Alexander Ross Piper (19) was commissioned as a Second Lieutenant, 8th U.S. Infantry in Fort Robinson, Nebraska, USA. From October 1890 to February 1891, because his commander Captain Corliss had a severe eye disease, he was in the field in Command of Company C, 8th Infantry, during the Sioux Indian War. His unit was assigned the role of the "home guard" defending the Ogallala (also spelled Oglala) School at the Pine Ridge Agency. (Note: Lieutenant Piper's disappointment with not being part of the action in what became known as the Battle of Wounded Knee is documented in his letters to his wife, which were published in the referenced endnote. In retrospect, his commander did him a favor by keeping him back.)[86] At the close of the Sioux Campaign, he was transferred to the 2nd Infantry, stationed in Fort Omaha, Nebraska, USA. From 1 Jun 1892, he served as Professor of Military Science and Tactics in Gordon Institute, Barnesville, Georgia, USA. On 16 Jul 1896 he was promoted to 1st Lieutenant, 15th Infantry and stationed at Fort Sheridan, Illinois.

His regiment was transferred to Fort Bayard, New Mexico. At Fort Bayard on February 7, 1897, he lost his right arm due to a gunshot wound in a hunting accident. He remained at Fort Bayard until his company was sent to Fort Apache, Arizona in April 1898. At Fort Apache, because of a shortage of officers, he was the Company Commander, Post Adjutant, Commissary and Canteen Officer, and Post Surgeon.

On 14 May 1898, he was appointed Captain and assigned to the 2nd Brigade, 1st Division, 1st Corps. On July 26th, during the Spanish-American War, his unit deployed to Puerto Rico. His Brigade landed at Arroyo, Puerto Rico and pushed on to Guayama.[82]

As a "Captain, Assistant Commissary of Subsistence", he was awarded the Silver Star for Gallantry in Action. [NOTE: the award certificate, signed by

the Secretary of War, was not issued until 1927.] In Jan 1899, because of illness, he was ordered to New York and assigned as Purchasing Commissary for Transports, where he served until promotion to Captain of Infantry and retirement from active duty, July 11, 1899. He, his wife, and their 4 children at the time, moved to Sing Sing (now Ossining-on-Hudson), New York.

Alexander Ross Piper (19) entered commercial life with the Seamless Metal Ware Co, the Mobile Company of America, and the Cosmopolitan. He was appointed Superintendent of Final Disposition, Department of Street Cleaning in New York City. He was subsequently the Second Deputy Police Commissioner where he instituted the "block" system, one-way streets, and the use of mounted police for traffic control. He developed the Traffic Regulations and Rules of the Road.

Alexander Ross Piper (19) was hired by the City Club of Chicago to assess Chicago's police, the report of which became known as the "Piper Report", which is discussed in the endnote.[87] On 2 Mar 1904 Alexander Ross Piper (19) became the General Superintendent of the American Railway Traffic Company. In 1905, Alexander Ross Piper (19) was called to testify before the "Committee on the Police Problem). (Note: His name appears in the report multiple times and his testimony begins on pg. 162.)[88] He, with two others, bought what is commonly called "The Farm" or "Peppeneghek" in South Salem, Westchester, New York, USA, in 1911.

On 11 Apr 1917 Alexander Ross Piper (19) returned to active duty and was assigned to the New York Quartermaster Depot. There he was the Finance Officer, was promoted to Lieutenant Colonel (March 5, 1918) and to Colonel (May 25th, 1918). He was then assigned to Port of Embarkation, Newport News and then returned to Port of Embarkation, New York.[82] After the Armistice, he was discharged and reverted to his former rank on the Retired List as Captain of Infantry. He returned to civilian life and was the President of the South Brooklyn Railway Company for nearly 20 years.

Alexander Ross Piper (19) was the President of the Association of Graduates, United States Military Academy from 1934 through 1936, where he was honored with Generals Saltzman and Rhodes, for ensuring that Congress passed a law bestowing the Degree of Bachelor of Science on all graduates.[89]

The six known children of Marie Susan Cozzens (56) and Alexander Ross Piper (19) were as follows:

665 i. Marie Adelaide PIPER (57) was born on 29 May 1891 in Fort Robinson, Nebraska, USA. She married Frank Richardson Oates (101), son of Harry Hankins Oates (132) and Hannah Richardson (131), on 18 Nov 1914 at Christ Church, Bay Ridge, in Brooklyn, New York, USA. She died on 25 Sep 1955 in Mount Kisco, New York, USA, at age 64. She was buried on 27 Sep 1955 in West Stockbridge, Massachusetts, USA. (see # 129).

666 ii. Alexander Stanley PIPER (120) was born on 13 Aug 1893 in Barnesville, Georgia, USA. He died on 13 Feb 1895 in Barnesville, Georgia, USA, at age 1. A reportedly inebriated doctor gave Stanley an adult dose of paregoric for diarrhea. (see # 130).

667 iii. Marjorie Wheaton PIPER (13) was born on 14 Dec 1894 in Barnesville, Lamar, Georgia, USA. She married Herman Siefke Jr (14), son of Herman Siefke (133) and Wilhelmina Dorothea von Dohlen (134), on 9 Jun 1920 at Christ Church in Bay Ridge, Brooklyn, New York, USA. She married Frank Richardson Oates (101), son of Harry Hankins Oates (132) and Hannah Richardson (131), on 27 Aug 1957 in St John Episcopal Church, South Salem, Westchester, New York, USA. She died on 20 Nov 1971 in Norwalk, Connecticut, USA, at age 76. She was buried at the West Stockbridge Cemetery in West Stockbridge, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA. (see # 131).

668 iv. Anne Alexandra PIPER (121) was born on 8 Sep 1896 in Ft. Sheridan, Illinois, USA. She married Hollis Samuel Smith (123), son of Alden Smith (135) and Edna Barrett (136), on 29 Jun 1924 at St. John's Protestant Cathedral in Shanghai, China. She died on 21 Feb 1945 in Somerville, New Jersey, USA, at age 48. She was buried on 24 Feb 1945 at the Christ Church Bay Ridge in Brooklyn, New York, USA. (see # 132).

669 v. Emily Cozzens PIPER (122) was born on 31 Mar 1901 in Ossining-On-Hudson, New York, USA. She married Phillip Keep Reynolds Jr. (124), son of Phillip Keep Reynolds (126) and Flora Ann Wightman (1563), on 19 Dec 1925 at Christ Church Bay Ridge in Brooklyn, New York, USA. She married Edmund Alexander Workman (125), son of Linwood Leighton Workman (2798) and Mary Alexander (2799), on 6 Dec 1957 in Wellesley, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 3 May 1971 in Chamberlain, Maine, USA, at age 70. She was buried at the New Harbor Cemetery in New Harbor, Lincoln, Maine, USA. (see # 133).

670 vi. Alexander Ross PIPER Jr (127) was born on 24 Aug 1909 at 7522-2nd Ave in Bay Ridge, Brooklyn, New York, USA. He married Ruth Evelyn Fitch (128), daughter of Joseph Dionysius Fitch (130) and Mamie Conzen (129), on 26 Jan 1935 at Christ Episcopal Church in Brooklyn, New York, USA. He died on 22 May 1978 in Ft. Myers, Florida, USA, at age 68. He was buried at the Sleepy Hollow Cemetery in Tarrytown, Westchester, New York, USA. (see # 134).

643. Percy Lamb COZZENS (511) was born in 1872. He married Mary Gamble Young (1334).

Mary Gamble YOUNG (1334) was born in 1875 in Scotland.

The only known child of Percy Lamb Cozzens (511) and Mary Gamble Young (1334) was:

671 i. Percy Robert COZZENS (1335) was born in 1898. He married Cornelia Jane Grover (1336) circa 1920. He died in 1955.

Generation Seven

Harmon Cozzens

654. Harmon COZZENS (1293) was born in 1864. He married Johanna Wehrhane (1294) in 1891. He died in 1925.

Jenny Wehrhane

Johanna WEHRHANE (1294) was also known as Jennie (1294). She and her husband Harmon (1293) lived in Pueblo, Colorado, USA.

The two known children of Harmon Cozzens (1293) and Johanna Wehrhane (1294) were as follows:

\+ 672 i. Janet Louise COZZENS (2015) was born in 1892 in New York City, New York, USA. She married William Earle Quarles (2016) in 1915. She died on 19 Sep 1982 in Pueblo, Colorado, USA.

+ 673 ii. Mildred Josephine COZZENS (2028) was born in 1897 in Pueblo, Colorado, USA. She married Louis P. Ewald (2029) in 1917. She and Louis P. Ewald (2029) were divorced. She married Huntington M Turner (2031) in 1934. She died in 1992 in Vermont, USA.

655. Adele COZZENS (1295) was born in 1867. She married James Lomas (1296) in 1899. She died in 1951.

James LOMAS (1296) was born in 1869. He died in 1950.

The only known child of Adele Cozzens (1295) and James Lomas (1296) was:

674 i. Randolph Cozzens LOMAS (2032) was born in 1900. He died in 1962.

656. Marion COZZENS (1299) was born in 1864. She married Arthur V. Wilcox (1300) in 1887.

Arthur V. WILCOX (1300) was born on 7 Feb 1865 in Sahrum, Pennsylvania, USA.

The two known children of Marion Cozzens (1299) and Arthur V. Wilcox (1300) were as follows:

675 i. James Mark WILCOX (1301) was born in 1888 in Frederick, Maryland, USA.

676 ii. Katherine Helen WILCOX (1302) was born circa 1890 in Ville d'Avray, France.

659. Edith Alice COZZENS (1307) was born in 1870. She married Fleming Tuckerman (1308) in 1894.

The only known child of Edith Alice Cozzens (1307) and Fleming Tuckerman (1308) was:

677 i. Arthur TUCKERMAN (1309) was born in 1896.

660. Constance Josephine COZZENS (1310) was born in 1872. She married Edward Whitehouse (1311) in 1892. She married Cornelius Van Vorst Sewell (1313).

Edward WHITEHOUSE (1311) died in 1894.

The only known child of Constance Josephine Cozzens (1310) and Edward Whitehouse (1311) was:

678 i. Edwina WHITEHOUSE (1312) was born in 1894.

The only known child of Constance Josephine Cozzens (1310) and Cornelius Van Vorst Sewell (1313) was:

679 i. Cornelius SEWELL (1314) was born after 1894.

Generation Eight

Janet Quarles

672. Janet Louise COZZENS (2015) was born in 1892 in New York City, New York, USA. She married William Earle Quarles (2016) in 1915. She died on 19 Sep 1982 in Pueblo, Colorado, USA.[255]

William Earle Quarles

William Earle QUARLES (2016) was born in 1880. He died in 1942.

The two known children of Janet Louise Cozzens (2015) and William Earle Quarles (2016) were as follows:

+ 680 i. Lillian Louise QUARLES (2017) was born in 1916 in Colorado, USA. She married Richard Clark Rogers (2019) in 1941. She died in 2014.

+ 681 ii. Harmon Cozzens QUARLES (2024) was born in 1919. He married Maria Marta Darabanth (2025) in 1942. He died in 2000.

Mildred Cozzens

673. Mildred Josephine COZZENS (2028) was born in 1897 in Pueblo, Colorado, USA. She married Louis P. Ewald (2029) in 1917. She and Louis P. Ewald (2029) were divorced. She married Huntington M Turner (2031) in 1934. She died in 1992 in Vermont, USA.

Louis P. EWALD (2029) was born in 1896. He died in 1943.

The only known child of Mildred Josephine Cozzens (2028) and Louis P. Ewald (2029) was:

682 i. Louis Phillip EWALD Jr (2030) was born in 1920. He died in 2011.

Huntington M TURNER (2031) is still living.

There were no known children of Mildred Josephine Cozzens (2028) and Huntington M Turner (2031).

Generation Nine

680. Lillian Louise QUARLES (2017) was born in 1916 in Colorado, USA. She married Richard Clark Rogers (2019) in 1941. She died in 2014.

She and Richard Clark Rogers (2019) lived in 1950 in Bartlesville, Washington, Oklahoma, USA.[256]

Richard Clark ROGERS (2019) was born in 1916. He died in 2012.

The four known children of Lillian Louise Quarles (2017) and Richard Clark Rogers (2019) are as follows:

683 i. Richard C. ROGERS Jr. (2020) is still living.

684 ii. Stephen Q. ROGERS (2021) is still living.

685 iii. Gregory David ROGERS (2022) is still living.

686 iv. Mary Louise ROGERS (2023) is still living.

681. Harmon Cozzens QUARLES (2024) was born in 1919. He married Maria Marta Darabanth (2025) in 1942. He died in 2000.

Maria Marta DARABANTH (2025) was born in 1922. She died in 2001.

The two known children of Harmon Cozzens Quarles (2024) and Maria Marta Darabanth (2025) are as follows:

687 i. Deborah Elizabeth QUARLES (2026) is still living.

688 ii. Ann Louise QUARLES (2027) is still living.

Descendants of John Chrystie (2829)

Generation One

689. John CHRYSTIE (2829) married Janet Clarkson (2830).[257]

The two known children of John Chrystie (2829) and Janet Clarkson (2830) were as follows:

690 i. Dr Thomas CHRYSTIE (2831) married Hannah Weygand (2862), daughter of John Albert Weygand (2860) and Dorothy Vandeeren (2861), in 1780.

\+ 691 ii. Major James CHRYSTIE (2828) was born on 13 Jan 1750 at Hales Quarry in Edinburgh, Midlothian, Scotland. He married Mary Weygand (2835), daughter of John Albert Weygand (2860) and Dorothy Vandeeren (2861), in 1781 in New Jersey, USA. He died on 31 Mar 1793 in New York City, New York, USA, at age 43.

Generation Two

Major James Chrystie

691. Major James CHRYSTIE (2828) was born on 13 Jan 1750 at Hales Quarry in Edinburgh, Midlothian, Scotland.[257] He married Mary Weygand (2835), daughter of John Albert Weygand (2860) and Dorothy Vandeeren (2861), in 1781 in New Jersey, USA.[258] He died on 31 Mar 1793 in New York City, New York, USA, at age 43.[257]

He graduated in Edinburgh, Midlothian, Scotland.[258] He and his brother Dr Thomas Chrystie (2831) emigrated in 1775 from Scotland and went to Philadelphia. They both enlisted as Lieutenants in the Regiment of his friend Colonel Craig.[258] He served with Benedict Arnold's expedition to Canada (1775-1776), Colonel Anthony Wayne at Ticonderoga in 1776, and others.

Major Chrystie was the officer who General George Washington ordered to secure and inspect West Point after the discovery of Benedict Arnold's treason.

At Washington's Inauguration as President in New York City, on April 30, 1789, Major Chrystie was chosen to head the military parade.

Note: I have not tried to capture all of the related branches of Chrystie's tree, but will include them in notes where it makes sense.

> "The chief of the naval parade in the harbor on the same day was Commodore James Nicholson, the future father-in-law of Major Chrystie's son, the Rev. James Chrystie. Commodore Nicholson had been the commander-in-chief of the American Navy from 1777 to 1781. His brothers Samuel and John later held the same command. Samuel had fought under John Paul Jones and had commanded the frigate Constitution."

He was a confidant of Washington and member of New York and Pennsylvania Society of Cincinatti.[167] The Pennsylvania Society of Cincinnati has a far more detailed outline of his "turbulent" career, which included two court martials. See https://pasocietyofthecincinnati.org/gallery_post/capt-james-chrystie/.[259]

After the war, he and his wife moved to New York City where they ran a small China business on the ground floor of their house. He also worked part time as a Land Surveyor for the State of Pennsylvania.[258]

Mary Weygand by Jarvis

Mary WEYGAND (2835) was born on 28 Oct 1750 in Raritan, Somerset, New Jersey, USA.[258] She died on 18 Nov 1821 in Newburgh, Orange, New York, USA, at age 71.[260] She was buried at the Reformed Dutch Church Cemetery in Beacon, Dutchess, New York, USA.[260] When war threatened New York City, she moved to New Jersey with her three younger sisters and a younger brother.

The six known children of Major James Chrystie (2828) and Mary Weygand (2835) were as follows:

692 i. John CHRYSTIE (2836) was born on 20 Jun 1783. He died on 5 Jul 1783.

693 ii. Major Thomas CHRYSTIE (2837) was born in 1784 in New York City, New York, USA. He died in 1815 in New York City, New York, USA.

\+ 694 iii. Reverend James CHRYSTIE (2827) was born on 20 Feb 1786 in New York City, New York, USA. He married Jehiadden Nicholson (2832), daughter of Commodore James Nicholson (2833) and Frances Witter (2867), on 2 May 1807. He married Susan Bray (2834), daughter of Andrew Bray (2865) and Cornelia Traphagen (2866), on 15 May 1830. He died on 17 Nov 1863 in Brooklyn, Kings, New York, USA, at age 77. He was buried at the Reformed Dutch Church Cemetery in Beacon, Dutchess, New York, USA.

695 iv. Colonel John CHRYSTIE (2838) was born in 1788 in New York City, New York, USA. He died in 1813 in Canada. As a Lieutenant Colonel, he was one of the commanding officers of American Forces attempting to invade Canada in the Was of 1812 in the Battle of Queenston Heights. Chrystie was wounded in battle and captured. He was imprisoned in Fort Greene, where he died of "bilious colic".

Chrystie Street in downtown New York is named in his honor.

\+ 696 v. Albert CHRYSTIE (2839) was born in 1789 in New York City, New York, USA. He married Frances Few (2847), daughter of Colonel William Few (2848), in Apr 1822. He died in 1856 in Hastings, New York, USA.

697 vi. Jane Mackaness CHRYSTIE (2840) was born in 1792 in New York City, New York, USA. She died in 1799 in New York City, New York, USA.

Generation Three

694. Reverend James CHRYSTIE (2827) was born on 20 Feb 1786 in New York City, New York, USA.[261] He married Jehiadden Nicholson (2832), daughter of Commodore James Nicholson (2833) and Frances Witter (2867), on 2 May 1807.[258] He married Susan Bray (2834), daughter of Andrew Bray (2865) and Cornelia Traphagen (2866), on 15 May 1830.[262] He died on 17 Nov 1863 in Brooklyn, Kings, New York, USA, at age 77.[257] He was buried at the Reformed Dutch Church Cemetery in Beacon, Dutchess, New York, USA.[261]

Adden Chrystie

Jehiadden NICHOLSON (2832) was born on 2 May 1783 in New York, USA.[263] She died on 8 Sep 1828 in Brooklyn, Kings, New York, USA, at age 45.[263] She was buried at the Albany Rural Cemetery in Menands, Albany, New York, USA.[263] She was also known as Adden (2832).

The four known children of Reverend James Chrystie (2827) and Jehiadden Nicholson (2832) were as follows:

+ 698 i. Thomas Witter CHRYSTIE (2801) was born on 18 Mar 1808 in New York City, New York, USA. He married Elizabeth Ludlow (2802), daughter of Captain Charles Ludlow (2863), in 1838. He died on 18 Jan 1888 in New Windsor, Orange, New York, USA, at age 79. He was buried at the Woodlawn Cemetery in New Windsor, Orange, New York, USA.

699 ii. James CHRYSTIE (2841) was born in 1811 in New York City, New York, USA. He died in 1834 in Newburgh, Orange, New York, USA.

700 iii. John CHRYSTIE (2842) was born in 1813 in New York City, New York, USA. He married Frances Roe (2868) in 1843. He died in 1856 in New York City, New York, USA.

+ 701 iv. Albert Nicholson CHRYSTIE (2843) was born on 15 Sep 1815 in New York City, New York, USA. He married Mary Punnett (2844) in 1847. He died on 27 Apr 1895 in France at age 79.

Susan BRAY (2834) was born on 15 Apr 1788.[262] She married William Johnson (2864) on 10 May 1809.[262] She died on 20 Sep 1860 at age 72.[262] She was buried at the Old Bethelem Presbyterian Churchyard in Grandin, Hunterdon, New Jersey, USA.[262]

The only known child of Reverend James Chrystie (2827) and Susan Bray (2834) was:

702 i. Oliver Weygand CHRYSTIE (2845) was born in 1831 in New Jersey, USA. He married Emily Taylor (2846) on 14 Jul 1860. He died in 1892 in New Jersey, USA.

696. Albert CHRYSTIE (2839) was born in 1789 in New York City, New York, USA.[258] He married Frances Few (2847), daughter of Colonel William Few (2848), in Apr 1822.[258] He died in 1856 in Hastings, New York, USA.[258]

Frances FEW (2847) died in 1885.[258]

The two known children of Albert Chrystie (2839) and Frances Few (2847) were as follows:

703 i. William Few CHRYSTIE (2849) was born in 1823. He died in 1902.

704 ii. Mary CHRYSTIE (2850) was born on 23 Mar 1824. She died in 1841.

Generation Four

Thomas Witter Chrystie

698. Thomas Witter CHRYSTIE (2801) was born on 18 Mar 1808 in New York City, New York, USA.[264] He married Elizabeth Ludlow (2802), daughter of Captain Charles Ludlow (2863), in 1838.[258] He died on 18 Jan 1888 in New Windsor, Orange, New York, USA, at age 79.[264] He was buried at the Woodlawn Cemetery in New Windsor, Orange, New York, USA.[264]

He graduated in 1828 from Columbia College in New York City, New York, USA.[258] An uncle of his wife, Lieutenant Augustus Conkling Ludlow, was with Captain James Lawrence on the Chesapeake when the dying Lawrence cried, "Don't give up the ship!" These words, in fact, were addressed to Ludlow. The Lieutenant was wounded, but returned to the fight and was sabered again, dying of his wounds. He is buried together with Lawrence in Trinity Churchyard (old Columbia ground) in Manhattan. Ludlow Street, not far from Chrystie Street in downtown New York, is named in his honor. Another brother, Robert Ludlow, was aboard the Constitution when it took the historic surrender of the Guerriere, August 12, 1812.[167]

Elizabeth LUDLOW (2802) was born on 1 Aug 1812 in Newburgh, Orange, New York, USA.[265] She died on 12 Feb 1898 at age 85.[265] She was buried at the Woodlawn Cemetery in New Windsor, Orange, New York, USA.[265]

The two known children of Thomas Witter Chrystie (2801) and Elizabeth Ludlow (2802) were as follows:

+ 705 i. Dr. Thomas Mackaness Ludlow CHRYSTIE (1668) was born on 1 Nov 1841 in New Windsor, Orange, New York, USA. He married Julia Stanton Ross (1667), daughter of Edward Coke Ross (349) and Catharine Van Dyke Berier (350), on 23 Mar 1871 at St. Georges PE Church, Fort Hamilton Village, in New Utrecht, New York, New York, USA. He died on 19 May 1914 at The Crag in Rye, Westchester, New York, USA, the home of his son Ludlow, at age 72. He was buried at the Woodlawn Cemetery in New Windsor, Orange, New York, USA.

+ 706 ii. Mary Ludlow CHRYSTIE (2856) was born on 10 Nov 1846 in Windsor Hill, New York, USA. She married James Nicholson Chrystie (2852), son of Albert Nicholson Chrystie (2843) and Mary Punnett (2844), on 29 Apr 1878 in New York City, New York, USA. She died on 2 Jan 1935 in New York City, New York, USA, at age 88.

701. Albert Nicholson CHRYSTIE (2843) was born on 15 Sep 1815 in New York City, New York, USA.[258] He married Mary Punnett (2844) in 1847.[258] He died on 27 Apr 1895 in France at age 79.[258]

Mary PUNNETT (2844) was born in 1816.[258] She died on 25 Jan 1884 in Germany.[258]

The five known children of Albert Nicholson Chrystie (2843) and Mary Punnett (2844) were as follows:

707 i. Jeanette CHRYSTIE (2851) was born in 1848. She died in 1879.

+ 708 ii. James Nicholson CHRYSTIE (2852) was born on 21 Nov 1850 in Le Harve, France. He married Mary Ludlow Chrystie (2856), daughter of Thomas Witter Chrystie (2801) and Elizabeth Ludlow (2802), on 29 Apr 1878 in New York City, New York, USA. He died on 14 Jan 1907 in Le Harve, France, at age 56.

709 iii. Hannah Gallatin CHRYSTIE (2853) was born in 1852. She died in 1873.

710 iv. Mary Newbold CHRYSTIE (2854) was born in 1853. She died in 1927.

711 v. Lucy CHRYSTIE (2855) was born in 1856.

Generation Five

705. Dr. Thomas Mackaness Ludlow CHRYSTIE (1668) was born on 1 Nov 1841 in New Windsor, Orange, New York, USA. He was baptized in Saint George's PE Church, Newburgh, New York, USA, by the Reverend John Brown, his mother's uncle.[162] He married Julia Stanton Ross (1667), daughter of Edward Coke Ross (349) and Catharine Van Dyke Berier (350), on 23 Mar 1871 at St. Georges PE Church, Fort Hamilton Village, in New Utrecht, New York, New York, USA.[162] He died on 19 May 1914 at The Crag in Rye, Westchester, New York, USA, the home of his son Ludlow, at age

72.[162] He was buried at the Woodlawn Cemetery in New Windsor, Orange, New York, USA.[165]

As a teenager, he was a Captain's Clerk on the USS Caledonia in the U. S. Paraguay Expedition, 1858 – 1859. In 1863 he earned a Master of Arts from Trinity College in Hartford, Connecticut.

He served in the Civil War with the Cavalry Corps Hospital, Army of the Potomac, and was present at the siege and capture of Mobile as an acting Ensign, U. S. Navy on the staff of Admiral Farragut and Admiral Thatcher of the West Coast Blocking Squadron from 1864 to 1865.

In 1867, he graduated as a Medical Doctor from Columbia University Bellevue Hospital. He worked in the then new Orthopedic Dispensary and hospital as Assistant Surgeon and Surgeon from 1867 to 1876. He later served as Trustee of the institution.[162] For many years he owned a private hospital at 206 West 46th Street, New York City. His son Ludlow and daughters Katie and Fanny met their spouses there.

He was a member of the New York Society of the Cincinnati, following his great-grandfather, Major James Chrystie.[162]

Julia Stanton ROSS (1667) was born on 10 Aug 1850 in New York City, New York, USA.[162] She was christened on 12 Jan 1851 at Garden St, Dutch Reform Church, in New York, New York, New York, USA.[163] She died on 18 May 1901 at 1748 Broadway, Manhattan, in New York, New York, New York, USA, at age 50. She was buried at the Woodlawn Cemetery in New Windsor, New York, USA.[164] She was raised by her grandmother Sarah (Van Dyke) Berier after her parents died soon after she was born.[162]

The four known children of Dr. Thomas Mackaness Ludlow Chrystie (1668) and Julia Stanton Ross (1667) all born in New York City, New York, USA, were as follows:

712 i. Thomas Ludlow CHRYSTIE (2096) was born on 25 Feb 1872. He married Sally Hooper Morrow (2803), daughter of William Morrow (2819) and Elizabeth Saunders Luttrell (2820), in 1896 in Nashville, Tennessee, USA. He married Virginia Stevenson (2804) in 1929. He died on 14 Aug 1954 at age 82. (see # 465).

713 ii. Katherine Ross CHRYSTIE (2097) was born on 6 Feb 1874. She married Henry Percy Douglas (2805) in 1899 in New York City, New York, USA. She died in 1944. (see # 466).

714 iii. Frances Nicholson CHRYSTIE (2806) was born in 1876. She married William Gray (2807) in 1897 in New York City, New York, USA. She died in 1954. (see # 467).

715 iv. Jessie Thornton CHRYSTIE (2808) was born on 11 Oct 1877. He died on 5 Feb 1879 at age 1. (see # 468).

706. Mary Ludlow CHRYSTIE (2856) was born on 10 Nov 1846 in Windsor Hill, New York, USA. She married James Nicholson Chrystie (2852), son of Albert Nicholson Chrystie (2843) and Mary Punnett (2844), on 29 Apr 1878

in New York City, New York, USA. She died on 2 Jan 1935 in New York City, New York, USA, at age 88.

James Nicholson CHRYSTIE (2852) was born on 21 Nov 1850 in Le Harve, France. He died on 14 Jan 1907 in Le Harve, France, at age 56.

The three known children of Mary Ludlow Chrystie (2856) and James Nicholson Chrystie (2852) all born in Le Harve, France, were as follows:

716 i. Frances Nicholson CHRYSTIE (2857) was born on 9 Oct 1881. She married (?) Curtis (2869). She died on 17 Nov 1963 at age 82.

717 ii. James Nicholson CHRYSTIE (2858) was born on 25 Sep 1883. He died on 4 Dec 1956 at age 73.

718 iii. Edward Punnett CHRYSTIE (2859) was born on 7 Sep 1887. He died on 22 Oct 1960 at age 73.

708. James Nicholson CHRYSTIE (2852) was born on 21 Nov 1850 in Le Harve, France. He married Mary Ludlow Chrystie (2856), daughter of Thomas Witter Chrystie (2801) and Elizabeth Ludlow (2802), on 29 Apr 1878 in New York City, New York, USA. He died on 14 Jan 1907 in Le Harve, France, at age 56.

Mary Ludlow CHRYSTIE (2856) was born on 10 Nov 1846 in Windsor Hill, New York, USA. She died on 2 Jan 1935 in New York City, New York, USA, at age 88.

The three known children of James Nicholson Chrystie (2852) and Mary Ludlow Chrystie (2856) all born in Le Harve, France, were as follows:

719 i. Frances Nicholson CHRYSTIE (2857) was born on 9 Oct 1881. She married (?) Curtis (2869). She died on 17 Nov 1963 at age 82. (see # 716).

720 ii. James Nicholson CHRYSTIE (2858) was born on 25 Sep 1883. He died on 4 Dec 1956 at age 73. (see # 717).

721 iii. Edward Punnett CHRYSTIE (2859) was born on 7 Sep 1887. He died on 22 Oct 1960 at age 73. (see # 718).

Descendants of Elijah Green Ricketts (1370)

Generation One

722. Elijah Green RICKETTS (1370) was born on 5 Jun 1803 in Ohio, USA.[18] He married Margaret Leigh Lockhart (2371), daughter of Robert Lockhart (2373) and Florenda (?) (2374). He died on 22 Dec 1877 in Orangeville, Columbia, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 74.[18] He was buried at the Laurel Hill Cemetery in Orangeville, Columbia, Pennsylvania, USA.[18]

Margaret Leigh LOCKHART (2371) was born on 9 Sep 1810 in Rohrsburg, Columbia, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 19 Feb 1891 in Orangeville, Columbia, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 80. She was buried at the Laurel Hill Cemetery in Orangeville, Columbia, Pennsylvania, USA.[266]

The three known children of Elijah Green Ricketts (1370) and Margaret Leigh Lockhart (2371) were as follows:

\+ 723 i. Agib RICKETTS (1192) was born on 12 Oct 1834 in Rohrsburg, Columbia, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Annie Elder Piper (1188), daughter of Alexander Moore Piper (343) and Anne Espy Elder (346), on 19 May 1863. He died on 22 Jan 1916 in Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 81.

724 ii. William Wallace RICKETTS (2445) was born on 22 Jan 1837 in Rohrsburg, Columbia, Pennsylvania, USA. He died on 10 Aug 1862 in Orangeville, Columbia, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 25. He was buried at the Laurel Hill Cemetery in Orangeville, Columbia, Pennsylvania, USA.

\+ 725iii. Robert Bruce RICKETTS (2444) was born on 29 Apr 1839 in Orangeville, Columbia, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Elizabeth Reynolds (2446) in 1868. He died on 13 Nov 1918 in Colley, Sullivan, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 79. He was buried at the Ricketts Family Cemetery in Ricketts Glen State Park, Sullivan, Pennsylvania, USA.

Generation Two

723. Agib RICKETTS (1192) was born on 12 Oct 1834 in Rohrsburg, Columbia, Pennsylvania, USA. He married Annie Elder Piper (1188), daughter of Alexander Moore Piper (343) and Anne Espy Elder (346), on 19 May 1863. He died on 22 Jan 1916 in Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 81.[53]

He was educated at Wyoming Seminary, taught school several years, afterwards graduating from Dickinson College, Carlisle; then entered the law office of William G. Hurley, at Bloomsburg, admitted to the Columbia County bar in 1856, and on January 6, 1857, was admitted to the bar of Luzerne County.

He was a Captain in the Pennsylvania Militia during the Civil War.[71]

Annie Elder PIPER (1188) was born on 23 Sep 1842 in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, USA.[63] She died on 2 Mar 1926 in Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 83.[53] She was buried at the Hollenback Cemetery in Wilkes-Barre, Luzerne, Pennsylvania, USA.[71]

The five known children of Agib Ricketts (1192) and Annie Elder Piper (1188) were as follows:

726 i. Miriam RICKETTS (1364) was born on 3 May 1864. She married Harry Harkness Stoek (2435) in 1894. She died on 12 Aug 1919 at age 55. (see # 110).

727 ii. Alexander RICKETTS (1365) was born on 29 Oct 1866. He married Mary P (?) (2372). He died on 20 Aug 1928 at age 61. (see # 111).

728 iii. John RICKETTS (1366) was born on 18 Nov 1870. (see # 112).

729 iv. Annie Piper RICKETTS (1367) was born on 30 Mar 1873. (see # 113).

730 v. Margaretta Beatty RICKETTS (1368) was born on 19 Feb 1877. (see # 114).

Captain Robert Bruce Ricketts

725. Robert Bruce RICKETTS (2444) was born on 29 Apr 1839 in Orangeville, Columbia, Pennsylvania, USA.[267] He married Elizabeth Reynolds (2446) in 1868.[268] He died on 13 Nov 1918 in Colley, Sullivan, Pennsylvania, USA, at age 79.[267] He was buried at the Ricketts Family Cemetery in Ricketts Glen State Park, Sullivan, Pennsylvania, USA.[267]

He was a Union Army Officer in the Civil War. He served as Colonel of the 1st Pennsylvania Volunteer Light Artillery. R. Bruce Ricketts is best known for his battery's defense against a Confederate attack on Cemetery Hill on the second day of the Battle of Gettysburg.

From War and Tranquility: From Gettysburg to Glen with Robert Bruce Ricketts, published in Pennsylvania Heritage in 2014:

Ricketts enlisted in the Union Army in July 1861 as a private and by the time the war ended four years later in spring 1865, he was a colonel and inspector of the artillery reserve for nearly the entire Army of the Potomac.

By the time the opposing Union Army of the Potomac and Confederate Army of Northern Virginia smashed into one another at Gettysburg, Ricketts had already fought in some of the war's bloodiest engagements at the Second Battle of Bull Run, Antietam and Chancellorsville. Before his unit marshaled at noon on July 2, 1863 in Taneytown, Maryland, he had been promoted to captain and commanded a battery unit of the Pennsylvania Light Artillery that was a consolidation of Battery F and Battery G.

The order was clear. Capt. Robert Bruce Ricketts and his two companies of artillery were to hold the Union's left flank on East Cemetery Hill just beyond the outskirts of Gettysburg. "In case you are charged here," Ricketts' commanding officer Col. C.S. Wainwright told him, "…you will not limber up under any circumstances, but fight your battery as long as you can."

When Ricketts' six cannon took their position, Confederate artillery opened fire and the Union batteries returned their volleys. As the sun quietly touched the mountains to the west, troops from Confederate Gen. Harry Hays' famed Louisiana Tigers brigade charged the Union defenses. As written in the chapter on the Pennsylvania Light Artillery in Samuel P. Bates *History of the Pennsylvania Volunteers*, Ricketts' battery fired "four discharges per minute, throwing five hundred pounds of deadly missiles full in the faces of the foe. But these desperate [Confederate] men had never failed in a charge, and nothing daunted, they closed up where their line was blown away, and rushed forward with deafening yells." According to Ricketts, what Union infantry defended his and the other batteries on the hill behind a stone wall "commenced running in the greatest confusion to the rear, hardly a shot was fired, certainly not a volley, and so panic stricken were they that several ran into the canister fire of my guns and were knocked over."

Ricketts' troops were now exposed. The Louisianans opened fire, but perhaps because of the smoke and evening light, they aimed too high. "I remember well the roar of the torrent of bullets as they passed over our heads," Ricketts wrote 30 years later.

The fight was just beginning. "I do not remember ever to have heard of any member of my command having failed to do his whole duty," Ricketts recalled. "Only once, for a moment, when the [Union] infantry was falling back, some of my men gave back, but were instantly rallied with the cry 'Die on your own soil boys before you give up your guns.'"

> The fighting descended into chaotic hand-to-hand combat, the men using handspikes, hammers, pistols, stones or anything they could find to inflict fatal damage on their enemy. “The situation had now become really desperate,” Ricketts wrote.
>
> The Confederates captured the left-most gun in Ricketts’ command and took three prisoners, one who would die from a mortal wounding. Ricketts lost six men killed and 11 wounded that day before reinforcements from the Union 2nd Corps, commanded by Hancock, rushed to Ricketts’ right and drove the Confederates back.
>
> Ricketts later saw action during the Wilderness Campaign and the Siege of Petersburg.[269]

He was discharged one month before Lee’s surrender on June 3, 1865.

The Ricketts owned land at Lake Ganoga, the highest lake east of the Rockies. Ricketts then turned to land speculation for many years. He eventually owned 80,000 acres. His family eventually sold a large portion of the remaining land to the Pennsylvania Game Commission some of which became Ricketts Glen State Park.[269]

Elizabeth REYNOLDS (2446) was born on 13 Apr 1842 in Kingston, Lucerne, Pennsylvania, USA.[268] She died on 19 Nov 1918 in Pennsylvania, USA, at age 76.[268]

The two known children of Robert Bruce Ricketts (2444) and Elizabeth Reynolds (2446) both born in Wilkes-Barre, Luzerne, Pennsylvania, USA, were as follows:

731 i. William Reynolds RICKETTS (2447) was born on 29 Jul 1869. He died on 14 Oct 1956 at age 87.

732 ii. Jean Holberton RICKETTS (2448) was born on 25 May 1873. She died on 5 Feb 1929 at age 55.

Endnotes

1. Piper Z Diagrams. Believed to have been prepared by Alexander Ross Piper as part of a Sons of the American Revolution application. Hereinafter cited as Piper Z Diagrams.

2. Bernard Burke, *The General Armory of England, Scotland, Ireland, and Wales: Comprising a Registry of Armorial Bearings from the Earliest to the Present Time.* (United Kingdom: Harrison & sons, 1804), pg. 805. Available online at: https://books.google.com/books/about/The_General_Armory_of_England_Scotland_I.html?id=WmpmAAAAMAAJ.

Hereinafter cited as *Burke's Armory*.

3. Pastor Rev. D. Homer Kendall, *History of the Messiah Evangelical United Brethren Church, 1866-1966, Shippensburg, Pennsylvania*. Not copyrighted. Contributed for use in USGenWeb Archives by Roxanne Eckenrode. Hereinafter cited as *History of the Messiah Evangelical United Brethren Church*.

4. The Historical Society of Pennsylvania, *The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. XXIV.* (Philadelphia: The Publication Fund of The Historical Society of Pennsylvania, 1900), p. 23. Hereinafter cited as *Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography*.

5. Seed-Piper-Aikenhead, ... Family Tree on Ancestry.com, online https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/tree/50429272/recent?usePUBJs=true. Hereinafter cited as Seed-Piper-Aikenhead.

6. James Piper, Pennsylvania, Wills and Probate Records, 1683-1992, Cumberland, Wills, Vol A-C, 1750-1779. Hereinafter cited as Pennsylvania, Wills and Probate Records, 1683-1992.

7. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 42071560. Hereinafter cited as Find A Grave.

8. Pennsylvania, Wills and Probate Records, 1683-1992.

9. Alexander Ross Piper, *History of the Piper Family*, c 1910 (13117 Manitoba Drive NE, Albuquerque, Bernalillo, New Mexico, USA), p. 1. Hereinafter cited as *History of the Piper Family*.

10. James Piper https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/42071560/pip#view-photo=82080045.

11. *The History of Bedford, Somerset and Fulton Counties, Pennsylvania. With Illustrations and Biographical Sketches of Some of the Pioneers and Prominent Men* (Chicago: Waterman, Watkins & Co, 1884), Chapter XXXVIII, Hopewell, p. 346. Hereinafter cited as *The History of Bedford, Somerset and Fulton Counties*.

12. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 29096231.

13. *The History of Bedford, Somerset and Fulton Counties*, p. 346.

14. Alexander Ross Piper, *History of the Piper Family*, p. 2.

15. Alexander Ross Piper, *Alexander Piper*, unpublished (13117 Manitoba Drive NE, Albuquerque, Bernalillo, New Mexico, USA). Hereinafter cited as *Alexander Piper*.

16. Alexander Ross Piper, *History of the Piper Family*, p. 3.

17. Alexander Ross Piper, *History of the Piper Family*, p. 2-3.

18. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 29096330.

19. Historical Society of Pennsylvania, *Colonial and Revolutionary Families of Pennsylvania, Genealogical and Personal Memoirs, Volume II*, 1911). Hereinafter cited as *Colonial and Revolutionary Families*.

20. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 49612316.

21. *The History of Bedford, Somerset and Fulton Counties*, p. 79.

22. *Biographical Annals of Franklin County* (Chicago, Illinois: The Genealogical Publishing Company, 1905), p. 84. Hereinafter cited as *Biographical Annals of Franklin County*.

23. Capt. William Piper, *Harrisburg Telegraph*, Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, 17 April 1897. Hereinafter cited as Harrisburg Telegraph.

24. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 42071688.

25. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 42071719.

26. William Henry Egle, *Pennsylvania Genealogies; Scotch-Irish and German* (Harrisburg, PA: Harrisburg Publishing Company, 1886), p. 570. Hereinafter cited as *Egle's Genealogies*. Available online at https://archive.org.

27. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 29206256.

28. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 29121220.

29. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 29121235.

30. William Henry Egle, *Egle's Genealogies*, p. 202.

31. William Henry Egle, *Egle's Genealogies*, p. 199, 202.

32. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 87538301.

33. Alexander Ross Piper, *History of the Piper Family*, p. 4.

34. William Henry Egle, *Egle's Genealogies*, p. 199.

35. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 23794562.

36. Alexander Ross Piper, *History of the Piper Family*, p. 5.

37. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 37415763.

38. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 37415884.

39. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 42315522.

40. *Biographical Annals of Franklin County*, p. 91.

41. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 78963220.

42. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 94738097.

43. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 138743334.

44. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 29114124.

45. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 37411489.

46. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 49678441.

47. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 49678425.

48. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 157926066.

49. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 127787562.

50. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 49136707.

51. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 54504273.

52. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 37413871.

53. Typed Extract from "Piper Bible". Hereinafter cited as Piper Bible.

54. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 52283070.

55. William Henry Egle, *Egle's Genealogies*, p. 202; Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 23738531.

56. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 23738531.

57. William Henry Egle, *Egle's Genealogies*.

58. Alexander Ross Piper, *Alexander Piper*.

59. David Livingston, *Cadets and Officers, Some West Point Tales*, April 2013 (13117 Manitoba Drive NE, Albuquerque, Bernalillo, New Mexico, USA, https://www.icloud.com/iclouddrive/094AE2jQjWLtYZbWCFVxQ5sfw#David_Livingston_Monographs-PDF), p. 3. Hereinafter cited as *Cadets and Officers*.

60. David Livingston, *Cadets and Officers*, p. 2.

61. P. H. Sheridan, *Personal Memoirs of P. H. Sheridan, Vol. I., Part 1.* (A more detailed description is available in an online extract from the original at HTTPS://WWW.FULLTEXTARCHIVE.COM/PDFS/THE-MEMOIRS-OF-GENERAL-PHILIP-H-SHERIDAN-VOL.PDF, 1888), p. 62. Hereinafter cited as *P. H. Sheridan*.

62. Artillery Leadership in the Army of Virginia by Jim Rosebrock, online http://southfromthenorthwoods.blogspot.com/2019/01/artillery-leadership-in-army-of-virginia.html. Hereinafter cited as Artillery Leadership.

63. William Henry Egle, *Egle's Genealogies*, p. 203.

64. "Death of a U.S. Officer," *Carlisle Weekly Herald* (2 Nov 1876). Hereinafter cited as "Death of a U.S. Officer."

65. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 90129992.

66. "Fremont Club," *Carlisle Weekly Herald* (3/9/1856): p. 4. Hereinafter cited as "Fremont Club."

67. "Death of a U.S. Officer;" T. H. S. Hamersly, editor, *Complete Regular Army Register of the United States: For One Hundred Years (1779-1879)* (Washington, D.C.: T. H. S. Hamersly, 1880), p. 693. Hereinafter cited as *Complete Regular Army Register*.

68. "Rusticating," *Bedford County Press and Everett Press, Everett, Pennsylvania* (15 Jul 1868): p. 3. Hereinafter cited as "Rusticating."

69. "Death of a U.S. Officer."

70. "Released," *Times Union, Brooklyn, New York* (8 Mar 1879): p. 4. Hereinafter cited as "Released."

71. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 137628570.

72. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 13837878.

73. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 13837832.

74. Historical Society of Pennsylvania, *Colonial and Revolutionary Families of Pennsylvania, Genealogical and Personal Memoirs, Volume II*, 1911). Hereinafter cited as *Colonial and Revolutionary Families*; Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 74551540.

75. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 74551540.

76. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 11547768.

77. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 54744945.

78. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 157925906.

79. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 77632511.

80. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 29658316.

81. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 29658322.

82. Alexander Ross Piper, *The Assembly*, Association of Graduates, West Point, NY, 1953.

83. Alexander Ross Piper, *History of the Piper Family*, p. 6.

84. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 67004329.

85. David Livingston, *Cadets and Officers*, p. 6.

86. John M. Carroll, *The Unpublished Papers of the Order of Indian Wars, Book 10, Extracts from letters written by LT. ALEXANDER R. PIPER, 8th Infantry, at Pine Ridge Agency, South Dakota, to his wife, Marie Cozzens Piper, at Fort Robinson, Nebraska, during the Sioux Campaign 1890-1891*, August 1977, New Brunswick, New Jersey (Copy held by 13117 Manitoba Drive NE, Albuquerque, Bernalillo, New Mexico, USA). Hereinafter cited as *The Unpublished Papers of the Order of Indian Wars, Book 10*.

87. "Chicago police were condemned in 1904 for drinking, slouching, ignoring crime," 27 January, 2017, Robert Loerzel, Chicago Tribune, online https://www.chicagotribune.com/opinion/commentary/ct-police-reform-piper-report-justice-flashback-perspec-0129-jm-20170125-story.html. Hereinafter cited as Chicago police.

88. City of New York, *Papers and Proceedings of Committee on the Police Problem* (98 John Street. New York City, New York: Chas. P. Young Co., Law Reporters And Printer, 1905). Hereinafter cited as *Police Problem*.

89. Committee of the Degree of Bachelor of Science, *Whereas, the members of the Committee of the Degree of Bachelor of Science*, 13 June 1938, United States Military Academy Association of Graduates. Hereinafter cited as *Committee of the Degree of Bachelor of Science*.

90. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 208419664.

91. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 208434217.

92. William K Piper, 1870, 1870 United States Federal Census.

93. Moore Piper, *Cambria Freeman*, Cambria, Pennsylvania, 19 Jan 1906. Hereinafter cited as Cambria Freeman.

94. Rick Outram, "Frank Richardson OATES, Bio Revision," e-mail message from outrams@outrams.com (Bagshot) to Alton Donnell, 13 February 2021. Hereinafter cited as "Frank Richardson OATES, Bio Revision."

95. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 138732399.

96. Miss Piper to Wed Herman Siefke, Jr., *The Standard Union*, Brooklyn, New York, 6 June 1920, 6. Hereinafter cited as Standard Union.

97. Green-Wood Cemetery On-Line Directory, online https://www.green-wood.com/, Lot 23674, Section L. Hereinafter cited as Green-Wood Cemetery On-Line Directory.

98. *History of Christ Church Bay Ridge - Days of Intense Growth - 1903-1928*. Hereinafter cited as *History of Christ Church Bay Ridge*.

99. David Livingston, *The S.S. Gripsholm Voyage of Repatriation Sept.-Dec. 1943*, 15 February 2008 (13117 Manitoba Drive NE, Albuquerque, Bernalillo, New Mexico, USA). Hereinafter cited as *Gripsholm*.

100. Newspapers.com, compiler, "Press and Sun-Bulletin, Binghamton, New York," p. 9, (25 February 1939). Hereinafter cited as "Press and Sun-Bulletin."

101. Newspapers.com, compiler, "The Central Jersey Home News"; (11 Dec 1966).

102. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 65899961.

103. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 65899959.

104. Jon Seed, "Re: Piper-Cozzens, et al - Last Chance to Update," e-mail message from jonhseed@gmail.com (California) to Alton Donnell, 31 August 2021. Hereinafter cited as "Re: Piper-Cozzens, et al - Last Chance to Update."

105. William K Piper, 1870, 1870 United States Federal Census; Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 211096563.

106. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 211096563.

107. Eric Outram, "RE: Genealogy Stuff," e-mail message from outrams@outrams.com (England) to Alton Donnell, 14 Jan 2021 This email reference serves as a surrogate for emails exchanged, some lost, over the past 20 years or so that document significant review by my European cousins. Hereinafter cited as "RE: Genealogy Stuff."

108. Eric Outram, "RE: Burial Dates," e-mail message from outrams@outrams.com (England) to Alton Donnell, 14 Feb 2021. Hereinafter cited as "RE: Burial Dates."

109. George De Montlaur, "Re: Piper-Cozzens Family Genealogy," e-mail message from gdemontlaur@gmail.com (France) to Alton Donnell, 25 January 2021. Documents George de Montlaur's review of the de Montlaur files. Hereinafter cited as "Re: Piper-Cozzens Family Genealogy."

110. Winx Martin, "RE: Piper-Coozens," e-mail message from eliz.m.martin@gmail.com (Switzerland) to Alton Donnell, 23 September 2021. Hereinafter cited as "RE: Piper-Coozens."

111. Commando Kieffer - 177 Faces of D-Day, online https://editionspierredetaillac.com/products/commando. Hereinafter cited as Commando Kieffer.

112. Claus Buschardt, "RE: DEADLINE - Genealogy Stuff," e-mail message from cvbu@novonordisk.com (Denmark) to Alton Donnell, 9 February 2021 Used as a generic reference, following a detailed review. Hereinafter cited as "RE: DEADLINE - Genealogy Stuff."

113. Pusti Buschardt, "Re: Piper-Cozzens, et al - Last Chance," e-mail message from pbuschardt@aol.com (Maine) to Alton Donnell, 31 August 2021. Hereinafter cited as "Re: Piper-Cozzens, et al."

114. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 137205108.

115. Charles E Donnell, *A Genealogy of Donnell, Langford and Other Families* (Plainview. TX: Self, 1949), p. 32. Hereinafter cited as *Donnell-Langford*.

116. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 152396804.

117. Lemuel Alexander Donnell family, *The Canyon News Centennial Edition*, Canyon, Texas, 29 June 1989, IV-1. Hereinafter cited as The Canyon News Centennial Edition.

118. Madeline Siefke, "Re: Last Chance - almost," e-mail message from mmestill@gmail.com (Ithaca, New York) to Alton Donnell, 25 August 2021. Hereinafter cited as "Re: Last Chance."

119. Interview with David Livingston (New York City, New York), by Alton Donnell, 24 March 2021.

120. Newspapers.com, compiler, "The New Haven Register" (July 6, 2013), Hereinafter cited as "New Haven Register."

121. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 113941208.

122. Jack Sanford, 70; Pitcher Won 16 Straight, *New York Times*, New York, New York, 13 March 2000, Section A, Page 19. Hereinafter cited as NYT.

123. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 108453471.

124. Jane Webber, "Another bio," e-mail message from janemoutram@gmail.com (England) to Alton Donnell, 10 February 2021. Hereinafter cited as "Another bio."

125. "96 Today... Happy Birthday GP", 5/17/1984, Ricky Outram. Hereinafter cited as "Rick Outram - 1."

126. Dauphine Sloan, "Re: Piper-Cozzens Family Genealogy," e-mail message from dofsloan@gmail.com (New Orleans, Louisiana) to Alton Donnell, 25 Feb 2021. Hereinafter cited as "Re: Piper-Cozzens Family Genealogy."

127. Susan Donnell, "Untitled: Content "Hopefully, this gives us a little more dimension.,"" e-mail message from donnellms@icloud.com (South Salem, New York) to Alton Donnell, 6 April 2021. Hereinafter cited as "Untitled."

128. Michael Fink, *Lansing State Journal*, Lansing, Michigan, 10/5/2015. Hereinafter cited as LSJ.

129. Alexander Donnell, "Susan Allen Smith Donnell," e-mail message from ladonnell01@gmail.com (Arkansas) to Alton Donnell, 7 July 2023. Hereinafter cited as "Susan Allen Smith Donnell."

130. Karen Barker, "Hollis Samuel Smith Genealogy Stuff," e-mail message from drkbeduc8@gmail.com to Alton Donnell, 14 February 2021. Hereinafter cited as "Hollis Samuel Smith."

131. Juhn Lusk (abt. 1715 - bef. 1789), online https://www.wikitree.com/wiki/Lusk-189. Hereinafter cited as Juhn Lusk.

132. John Lusk, online https://www.wikitree.com/wiki/Lusk-189. Hereinafter cited as John Lusk.

133. Ancestry.com Operations Inc., online https://www.ancestry.com/search/collections/60143/, (Lehi, Utah), 2014.

134. William Henry Egle, *Egle's Genealogies*, p. 187; Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 33336211.

135. William Henry Egle, *Egle's Genealogies*, p. 187.

136. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 33336211.

137. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 33336413.

138. Emma Siggens White, *The Kinnear's and Their Kin: A Memorial Volume of History, Biography and Genealogy.* (Kansas City, Missouri: Tiernan-Dart Printing Co., 1916), p. 304. Available online at HTTP://www.ancestry.com. Hereinafter cited as *The Kinnear's and Their Kin*.

139. Letter from John L. Finafrock (Oldstone, Mercersburg, Pennsylvania) to Alexander Ross Piper, Undated; (13117 Manitoba Drive NE, Albuquerque, Bernalillo, New Mexico, USA), p. 1.

140. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 9426390.

141. William Henry Egle, *Egle's Genealogies*, p. 152-155.

142. William Henry Egle, *Egle's Genealogies*, p. 191.

143. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 143108581.

144. William Henry Egle, *Egle's Genealogies*, p. 198.

145. William Henry Egle, *Egle's Genealogies*, p. 218.

146. William Henry Egle, *Egle's Genealogies*, p. 177.

147. William Henry Egle, *Egle's Genealogies*, p. 214.

148. William Henry Egle, *Egle's Genealogies*, p. 180-181.

149. William Henry Egle, *Notes and Queries Historical, Biographical and Genealogical Relating Chiefly to Interior Pennsylvania, Annual Volume 1899* (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Company, 1970), p. 60. Hereinafter cited as *Notes and Queries, 1899*. Available online at ancestry.com. This is an extensive and very positive "sketch" of the life of Ann Kirkpatrick and details of her family, author unknown, with the initials WFR.

150. William Henry Egle, *Notes and Queries, 1899*, p. 60-61.

151. W. W. H. Davis, *The History of Bucks County, Pennsylvania* (Doylestown, Pa: Democrat Book and Job Office Print, 1876), p. 81. Hereinafter cited as *The History of Bucks County*.

152. W. W. H. Davis, *The History of Bucks County, Pennsylvania* (Doylestown, Pa: Democrat Book and Job Office Print, 1876), p. 81. Hereinafter cited as *The History of Bucks County*; Davis, *The History of Bucks County*, Vol III, p. 172.

153. Davis, *The History of Bucks County*, p. 81.

154. Davis, *The History of Bucks County*, Vol III, p. 172.

155. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com.

156. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 135431646.

157. Davis, *The History of Bucks County*, Vol III, p. 81-82.

158. History of Pike County, Chapter V, Borough of Milford, online https://www.pa-roots.com/pike/history/chapter5.html. Hereinafter cited as History of Pike County.

159. "Marriages," *New York Evening Post* (12/11/1830). Hereinafter cited as "New York Evening Post."

160. Edward Coke Ross, USMA 1821, online http://fredrickey.info/dms/00268-Ross.html. Part of Fred Rickey's unfinished history of the Mathematics Department at the USMA. Bourdon, M. (Louis Pierre Marie), 1779-1854, Elements of algebra translated from the French of M. Bourdon, for the use of the cadets of the U. S. Military Academy. By Lieut. Edward C. Ross. New York, E. B. Clayton, 1831, vii, 389 p.; 23 cm. USMA Call # QA154 .B77 1831. One copy in SPECIAL COLL-BSMT-B30 QA154B77 1831 vol. 2 another in TEXTBKS-PERSHING CNTR QA154 .B77 1831.

161. History of West Point, online https://penelope.uchicago.edu/Thayer/E/Gazetteer/Places/America/United_States/Army/USMA/Cullums_Register/268*.html Hereinafter cited as History of West Point. An extract of Cullum Register, superceded by the less informative "The Register of Graduates and Former Cadets," which has been edited down because of space constraints.

162. Unknown, *Chrystie Genealogy*, 1957). Hereinafter cited as *Chrystie Genealogy*.

163. New York Births and Christenings, 1640-1962, online https://www.familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:V2CC-KY9. Hereinafter cited as NYBC.

164. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 194310094.

165. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 194310080.

166. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 194310069.

167. The Chrystie Memorial Committee, *The Chrystie Memorial*, 1964. Hereinafter cited as *The Chrystie Memorial*.

168. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 71481494.

169. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 108913370.

170. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 248690161.

171. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 248689854.

172. Adelaide Piper Oates, *François Augustin de BERLIER*, c 1950 (13117 Manitoba Drive NE, Albuquerque, Bernalillo, New Mexico, USA). Hereinafter cited as *François Augustin de BERLIER*.

173. Marriage, *New York Weekly Museum*, New York, USA, 18 May 1816. Hereinafter cited as New York Weekly Museum.

174. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 86540051.

175. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 167218305.

176. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 173644925.

177. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 250965385.

178. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 173642210.

179. Teunis G. Bergen, *Register In Alphabetical Order of the Early Settlers of Kings County, Long Island, N.Y. From Its First Settlement by Europeans to 1700* (New York: S. W. Green's Son, Printer, Electrotyper and Binder, 1881), p. 335.. Hereinafter cited as *Early Settlers of Kings County*.

180. Effie M Smith, *A Genealogy of the Van Pelt Family* (Chicago: The Rajput Press, 1913), p. 149.. Hereinafter cited as *Van Pelt Family*.

181. Teunis G. Bergen, *Early Settlers of Kings County*, p. 357; Effie M Smith, *Van Pelt Family*, p. 22.

182. Teunis G. Bergen, *Early Settlers of Kings County*, p. 357; Effie M Smith, *Van Pelt Family*, p. 150.

183. Teunis G. Bergen, *Early Settlers of Kings County*, p. 336; Effie M Smith, *Van Pelt Family*, p. 150.

184. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 174747410.

185. Teunis G. Bergen, *Early Settlers of Kings County*, p. 338.

186. Holland Society of New York, compiler, *Records of the Protestant Dutch Church, Port Richmond Staten, Island, Book 38* (New York, New York: Holland Society of New York). Hereinafter cited as *Protestant Dutch Church*.

187. Alexander Ross Piper, *The Cozzens Family*, unpublished (13117 Manitoba Drive NE, Albuquerque, Bernalillo, New Mexico, USA), p. 1. Hereinafter cited as *The Cozzens Family*.

188. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, 2011 (New York City, New York, https://www.icloud.com/iclouddrive/094AE2jQjWLtYZbWCFVxQ5sfw#David_Livingston_Monographs-PDF), p. 13. HEREINAFTER CITED AS *Colonial Cozzens*.

189. Ed. R. H. Tilley, "Genealogical Notes," *Rhode Island Historical Magazine* Vol 1, No 6 (July 1885). Hereinafter cited as "Rhode Island Historical Magazine."

190. Alexander Ross Piper, *The Cozzens Family*.

191. David Livingston, *Cozzens' Hotels West Point and New York*, 2009 (New York City, New York, https://www.icloud.com/iclouddrive/094AE2jQjWLtYZbWCFVxQ5sfw#David_Livingston_Monographs-PDF). HEREINAFTER CITED AS *Cozzens' Hotels*.

192. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*.

193. Frederick Swartwout Cozzens, *Autobiographical Sketch of Frederick Swartwout Cozzens in "The Sayings of Dr. Bushwacker, wise and otherwise"*, 1880 (13117 Manitoba Drive NE, Albuquerque, Bernalillo, New Mexico, USA). Hereinafter cited as *Autobiographical sketch*.

194. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 35-36.

195. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 8.

196. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 18.

197. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 22.

198. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 24-5.

199. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 27.

200. James N. Arnold, compiler, *Vital Record of Rhode Island, 1636-1850* (Providence, Rhode Island: Narragansett Historical Publishing Company, 1895), p. 13. Hereinafter cited as *Vital Record of Rhode Island*.

201. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 34-37.

202. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 34.

203. James N. Arnold, *Vital Record of Rhode Island*, p. 97.

204. William Richard Cutter, editor, *New England Families, Genealogical and Memorial, Volume III* (New York: Lewis Historical Publishing Company, 1914), p. 1275. Hereinafter cited as *New England Families*.

205. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 37.

206. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 71.

207. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 52.

208. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 50.

209. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 62.

210. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 65.

211. David Livingston, *Richard - Another Cozzens*, December 2014). Hereinafter cited as *Richard - Another Cozzens*; David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 67-71.

212. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 66.

213. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 75.

214. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 77.

215. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 79.

216. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 32.

217. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 39.

218. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 47.

219. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 58.

220. Catherine R. Williams, *Biography of Revolutionary Heroes* (New York: Wiley and Putnam, 1859), p. 28. Hereinafter cited as *Biography of Revolutionary Heroes*.

221. David Livingston, *Cozzens' Hotels*, p. 2; David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 57.

222. David Livingston, *Cozzens' Hotels*, p. 2.

223. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 30.

224. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 57.

225. David J. Livingston, *Horse Puckies*, June 2013 (13117 Manitoba Drive NE, Albuquerque, Bernalillo, New Mexico, USA). Hereinafter cited as *Horse Puckies*.

226. David Livingston, *Piper - Cozzens - A Coincidental Tale*, 4 July 2010,). Hereinafter cited as *Piper - Cozzens - A Coincidental Tale*.

227. David Livingston, *Colonial Cozzens*, p. 60.

228. David Livingston, *Cozzens' Hotels*, p. 7.

229. David J. Livingston, *Abraham Martling Cozzens, 1811-1868*, 2014 (13117 Manitoba Drive NE, Albuquerque, Bernalillo, New Mexico, USA), p. 1. Hereinafter cited as *Abraham Martling Cozzens*.

230. "Memoir of William B. Cozzens," *American Sentinel* (13 April 1846): p. 3. Hereinafter cited as "Memoir of William B. Cozzens."

231. "Memoir of William B. Cozzens", p. 1.

232. David Livingston, *Cozzens' Hotels*, p. 20-21.

233. David Livingston, *JP Morgan and Cozzens*, June 2013. Hereinafter cited as *JP Morgan and Cozzens*; David Livingston, *Cozzens' Hotels*, p. 25.

234. David Livingston, *Evangeline C. Cozzens 1895-1979*, c 2012 (13117 Manitoba Drive NE, Albuquerque, Bernalillo, New Mexico, USA). Hereinafter cited as *Evangeline*.

235. Wikipedia article on Frederick Swartwout Cozzens, online http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Frederick_Swartwout_Cozzens. Hereinafter cited as Wiki.

236. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 108496716.

237. David J. Livingston, *Abraham Martling Cozzens*, p. 2.

238. David J. Livingston, *Abraham Martling Cozzens*, p. 13.

239. David J. Livingston, *Abraham Martling Cozzens*, p. 3.

240. David J. Livingston, *Abraham Martling Cozzens*, p. 8.

241. David J. Livingston, *Abraham Martling Cozzens*, p. 14.

242. David Livingston, *Cozzens' Hotels*, p. 24.

243. David Livingston, *JP Morgan and Cozzens*, June 2013. Hereinafter cited as *JP Morgan and Cozzens*.

244. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 108500009.

245. Cozzens - Macnamara, New York, New York, City Marriage Records, 1829-1938. Hereinafter cited as Cozzens - Macnamara, Marriage Records, 1829-1938.

246. 1860 U.S. Federal Census - Population, Cozzens, 1860, Database, Fold3.com (http://www.fold3.com : n.d.).

247. S. T. Cozzens Killed, *The Brooklyn Daily Eagle*, Brooklyn, New York, 24 November 1889, 18. Hereinafter cited as The Brooklyn Daily Eagle.

248. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 20602155.

249. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 153820409.

250. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 53087623.

251. David Livingston, *Cozzens' Hotels*, p. 38.

252. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 53088378.

253. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 131133626.

254. *Historical Registry and Dictionary of the US Army, From its Origin 29 September 1789 to 2 March 1903*. Hereinafter cited as *Historical Registry and Dictionary of the US Army*.

255. Letter from Lillian Rodgers (Corpus Christi, Texas) to Marie S. Donnell, 11 October 1982; Alton Parker Donnell Jr (13117 Manitoba Drive NE, Albuquerque, Bernalillo, New Mexico, USA).

256. Rogers, 1950 United States Federal Census.

257. Unknown, *Chrystie Genealogy*, B-7-I.

258. Unknown, *Chrystie Genealogy*, B-7-1.

259. Pennsylvania Society of Cincinnati - Page on Major Chrystie, online https://pasocietyofthecincinnati.org/gallery_post/capt-james-chrystie/. Hereinafter cited as Cincinnati.

260. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 105996957.

261. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 105996956.

262. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 182580538.

263. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 92441658.

264. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 214630488.

265. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, 214630504.

266. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 8507336.

267. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 42714300.

268. Find A Grave, online findagrave.com, Memorial ID 42714624.

269. Dave Pigeon, "War and Tranquility: From Gettysburg to Glen with Robert Bruce Ricketts," *Pennsylvania Heritage* (2014). Hereinafter cited as "War and Tranquility."

Index of Names

(?)
Angenietje (843) (1685-) 148
Anna E (3008) (1794-1862) 11, 114
Bertha (1495) 57, 76
Beverley (173) 71
Debra (1562) 70
Elizabeth (1167) 152, 154
Elizabeth (1170) 153
Florenda (2374) 202
Hannah (1992) (-1824) 158
James (1749) 14
Lucinda (820) (1677-) 8
Margaret (897) 140
Martha (2481) 9, 14
Mary (1960) 153, 157
Mary (902) 127
Mary P (2372) 35, 203
Mattie A (3013) (-1884) 22
Patience (1966) 154
Sarah (1715) 116, 117
Sarah (2955) (1795-1882) 16, 22
Sarah A (3022) (1839-1905) 22
:Widow Piper and Janet (820) (1677-) 8
Ackerman
Anna Helena (275) 81
Cecilia Buschardt (274) 81, 101
Francis Edward (273) (1951-2018) 81
Kicky, Far (273) (1951-2018) 81
Peter Sebastian (1458) 81
Albert
John Jacob (2433) (1868-1911) 38
Aldinger
John Philip (2039) 109
Samuel William (2043) 109
Alexander
Mary (2799) (1879-) 42, 50, 189
Allen
Rembert Gary (140) 50, 64, 65
Susan (1337) 167, 173
Anderson
George Woods (Dr) (3920) (1808-1879) 125
Hannah (2193) (-1811) 117
John (2194) 117
John (Dr) (3919) 125
Andrews
David (3914) 112
Mildred Marjorie (951) (1896-1981) 44, 47

Awl
Elizabeth (2199) 118
James (2206) 119
Azaïs
Mireille (257) 78
Baandhøj
Mette Marie (1993) 99
Bachmann
Louise (137) (1893-1982) 47, 63
Backhouse
Lucy (1139) (1780-) 160, 164
Bak
Adam (2003) 100
Alma Majlund (2006) 100
Gry Majlund (2007) 100
Baker
Mary (824) (1715-1749) 116, 117, 118
Barker
Joan Russell (1541) (1936-2003) 67
Barks
Daniel Clayton (958) 105
Henry Fitch (1391) 105
Katherine Piper (1411) 105
Barkulo
Catherine (503) (1769-1844) 143, 149
Hermanus (850) (1745-1788) 149
Barnard
Annie (1282) (1834-) 169
Robert (1281) 163, 169
Barrett
Edna (136) (-1955) 42, 48, 188
Barton
Emily (2257) (1869-1933) 174
Baxter
Phyllis Kay (143) (1932-2020) 50, 65, 66
Victoria (225) 77
Beatty
Alexander Piper (1359) (1848-1916) 27, 37, 38
Ann Margaretty (2434) (1888-1960) 38
Annie Elder (1360) (1849-1852) 27
Charles Erkuries (2429) (1881-1945) 38
Erkuries (Lieutenant Colonel) (1190) (1817-1880) 17, 26, 27, 121
Fannie (1361) (1852-) 27
George (1363) (1855-1856) 27
Helen Ansley (1362) (1853-1936) 27
Helen C (2428) (1878-1959) 38
William Pitt (1272) 17, 26, 121
William Pitt (1358) (1846-1923) 27
Bennet
Martin (1986) 161
Bergeron
Nicole Dolores (1013) 107
Berier
Catharine Van Dyke (350) (1817-1851) 18, 32, 121, 128, 129, 130, 138, 144, 146, 150, 199, 200
Francis Eugene (Major) (1277) (1819-1895) 144, 150
Francis Nathaniel (353) (1794-1822) 128, 129, 138, 143, 144, 149, 150

John Van Dyke (1278) (1821-1865) 144, 150
Kate, Catherine (350) (1817-1851) 130, 144
Biddis
Catherine (352) (1774-1881) 128, 138, 144, 150
Edward (3975) 138
George (3978) 138
John (3979) 138
John Sr (499) (1749-1814) 128, 138
Sarah (3976) 138
Bidwell
Abigail Butler (2087) (1832-1892) 162, 168
Blagg
Danielle Sanford (1556) 89
James William (1554) 89
Block
Willard Thomas (3511) (1853-1917) 23
Bodell
Joseph James (3368) 185
Booth
Rhoda Copland Petrie Blann (2215) (1907-1993) 53, 72
Brant
Caroline (1946) (1800-) 164
Jane (1945) (1800-) 164
Philip J (1138) 160, 164
Sarah (1947) (1800-) 164
Bray
Andrew (2865) (1760-1846) 196
Jemima Joanna Emmeta (1394) 93
Julian Robert Eaton (1392) 93
Maximus Rupert Eaton (1393) 93
Susan (2834) (1788-1860) 196, 197
Brennan
Peter (2961) (-1897) 22
Susan Adelaide (2960) (1868-1941) 22
Brodhead
John Heiner (3974) (-1881) 129, 139
Brouer
Susan (1547) 68, 89
Brown
Anne (1113) (1726-1790) 152, 154
Benjamin David (202) 88
David Harold (201) 88
George (1114) 152, 154
Lucy Alexandra (203) 88, 109
Brownson
James L. (Reverend) (2457) 36
John (Major) (2456) 20, 36
Burdick
Reginald Houghton (1342) 175
Burns
Eva (1329) (1873-1960) 174, 185
Buschardt
Amanda Elizabeth (1997) 99
Anders Frank (277) 60
Anne Marie (272) 60, 81
Anne Sofie Clement (504) 80
Christian Emil (1469) 82
Christoffer Valentin (939) 81
Claus Christian Valentin (278) 60, 81
Emma Marie Baandhøj (1996) 99
Isabella Karoline (1468) 82
Jacob Johannes (279) 60, 82
Jan Michael (268) 60, 80
Johanna Majlund (1457) 81
Johannes Evald (1452) (1888-1977) 45, 59
Jørgen Andreas Georg (158) (1923-2005) 45, 59, 60
Josephine Majlund (505) 81, 100
Julie Majlund (270) 80, 99, 100
Laura Nicoline (1470) 82
Laura Valentin (1459) 81
Malik Dorph (2002) 100
Marie Christina (276) (1960-1972) 60
Nicolai Clement (267) 80, 99
Noah Dorph (2001) 100
Peter Andreas (265) 60, 80
Sebastien Valentin (934) 81
Caffroth
Gertrude Virginia (1692) (1847-1921) 131, 146
Cahen
Gaston Henri (1890) (1926-2004) 59, 78
Josselyne Patricia Francoise (251) 59, 78
Camarillo
Adeline Piper (3308) 103, 110
Joseph (2375) 103
Campbell
Adams (2210) 120, 126
John (3911) 111, 112
Thomas Jr (3912) 112
Carpenter
Jabez (1169) 153
Mary (1168) (1731-) 153
Carroll
James Bird (138) (1894-1966) 47, 63
Jean Louise (16) (1927-2018) 47, 63, 64
Casey
John (1166) 152, 153, 154, 157
Mary (1165) (1720-1765) 152, 154
Sarah (1176) (-1795) 153, 157
Caswell
Jane (1911) (-1818) 153
Chapman
Abraham (888) (1685-1755) 128
Angie (2089) 162, 168
Jane (498) (1723-1814) 128, 138
Chen
Allen Sinclair (1430) 97
Oliver (1432) 97
Sebastian (1431) 97
Chrystie
Albert (2839) (1789-1856) 196, 198

Albert Nicholson (2843) (1815-1895) 197, 199, 201
Edward Punnett (2859) (1887-1960) 201
Elizabeth Ludlow (2809) (1898-1978) 136
Frances Nicholson (2806) (1876-1954) 135, 137, 200
Frances Nicholson (2811) (1904-1986) 136
Frances Nicholson (2857) (1881-1963) 201
Hannah Gallatin (2853) (1852-1873) 199
James (2841) (1811-1834) 197
James (Major) (2828) (1750-1793) 194, 195
James (Reverend) (2827) (1786-1863) 196, 197
James Nicholson (2852) (1850-1907) 199, 201
James Nicholson (2858) (1883-1956) 201
Jane Mackaness (2840) (1792-1799) 196
Jeanette (2851) (1848-1879) 199
Jessie Thornton (2808) (1877-1879) 136, 201
John (2829) 194
John (2836) (1783-1783) 196
John (2842) (1813-1856) 197
John (Colonel) (2838) (1788-1813) 196
Julia Ross (2812) 136
Katherine Ross (2097) (1874-1944) 135, 136, 137, 200
Lucy (2855) (1856-) 199
Mabel Halliwell (2824) (1932-2001) 137
Mary (2850) (1824-1841) 198
Mary Ludlow (2856) (1846-1935) 199, 201
Mary Newbold (2854) (1853-1927) 199
Oliver Weygand (2845) (1831-1892) 197
Thomas (Dr) (2831) 194
Thomas (Major) (2837) (1784-1815) 196
Thomas Ludlow (2096) (1872-1954) 135, 136, 200
Thomas Ludlow (2825) (1933-2014) 137
Thomas Mackaness Ludlow (Dr.) (1668) (1841-1914) 131, 134, 135, 146, 199, 200
Thomas Witter (2801) (1808-1888) 131, 134, 146, 197, 198, 199, 201
Thomas Witter (2810) (1902-1956) 136, 137
William Few (2849) (1823-1902) 198

Clark
(?) (1755) 127, 128
Florence Emily (2791) (1872-1955) 52

Clarkson
Adelaide (1503) 96
Arthur Paul (1407) 96
Janet (2830) 194
William Patrick (1406) 96

Claussen
Emilie Laura Benthine Axeline (1453) (1889-1974) 45, 59

Cleland
James (1750) 8
Margaret P (492) (1697-1772) 8, 9, 112
Margret (492) (1697-1772) 9

Clinton
Anna DeWitt (1669) (1809-1833) 128, 129, 130, 138, 145
James (Major General) (1681) (1736-1812) 128, 129, 138, 145

Cobban
Gwendolyn Joy (1418) 104
Lucas Michael (1420) 104
Scott Richard (1412) 104

Cole
Anne (1919) (1782-) 158, 162

Colin
Baptiste Gaston Philippe (1438) 98
Gabriel Michel George (1437) 97
Pierre-Alexis (1436) 97

Congdon
Martha (1914) (1751-1840) 154

Conterato
Ari (2008) 101
Arthur Ackerman (3106) 101

Conzen
Mamie (129) 42, 52, 189

Corbin
Charles David (2992) (1853-1918) 24

Cox
Catharine (2202) 119

Cozzens
Abraham Martling (1094) (1811-1868) 166, 170, 171, 172
Addie (508) (1834-1922) 31, 178
Adelaide (2424) (1832-1834) 167
Adelaide (508) (1834-1922) 18, 28, 30, 31, 121, 167, 178, 181
Adelaide Marie (1341) (1885-1955) 175
Adele (1289) (1842-1903) 171, 183
Adele (1295) (1867-1951) 182, 190
Amelia Hills (1356) (1864-1946) 178
Andrew (1111) (1731-1765) 153
Ann (1117) (1749-) 155
Ann (1126) (1762-) 155
Anna Louise (1285) (1835-1840) 171
Anne (1153) (1789-1868) 159
Benjamin (1105) (1721-1802) 152, 154
Benjamin (1912) (1747-1825) 154
Benjamin Jr (1940) (1754-1754) 155
Benjamin Jr. (1121) (1755-1825) 155, 158, 159
Benjamin W. (1155) (1791-) 159
Blanche (1324) (1866-1871) 173
Brown (1159) (1794-1875) 159
Charles (1109) (1728-1779) 153
Charles (1125) (1761-) 155

Charles (1935) (1779-) 158
Charles Feake (1140) (1790-1791) 160
Charles Levi (2086) (1831-1904) 162, 168
Charles Wheaton (1161) (1794-) 159
Charlotte Kirtland (1224) (1853-1881) 176
Christopher Godfrey (1141) (1795-1799) 160
Clarissa Mowry (1969) (1810-1886) 161
Constance Josephine (1310) (1872-) 184, 191
Davenport (1948) (1822-1908) 164
Deborah (1096) (1724-1803) 152, 155, 156
Deborah (1106) (1716-) 152
Deborah (1134) (1779-1804) 160
Deborah (1237) (1811-1898) 163, 169
Earle (1970) (1808-1875) 161
Edith Alice (1307) (1870-) 184, 191
Edward Carey (1290) (1845-1911) 171, 184
Edward Ross (1233) (1830-1883) 167, 177, 178
Eleanor (1102) (1718-1806) 152, 153
Eleanor Feake (1146) (1802-1883) 161
Eliza (1234) (1816-1838) 163
Eliza (1920) (1809-) 162
Elizabeth (1123) (1758-1760) 155
Elizabeth (1150) (1785-1885) 159
Elizabeth (1962) (-1782) 157
Emily Kelley (1317) (1859-1890) 172
Estella (3558) (1889-) 184
Ethel Taylor (1330) (1895-1976) 185
Eva Wilson (1331) (1897-1989) 185
Evangeline Chapman (2090) (1895-1979) 168
Francis Hamilton (1287) (1839-1919) 171, 182, 183
Frederick A. (1989) (1837-) 162
Frederick Butler (2088) (1860-1861) 168
Frederick Schiller (1090) (1846-) 169
Frederick Smith (1087) (1786-1862) 160, 164
Frederick Swartwout (1089) (1818-1869) 164, 169
George William (1974) (1815-1868) 161
Grace (1339) (1881-1888) 175
Gregory (1110) (1730-1818) 153, 157
Hannah (1987) (1829-) 162
Harmon (1293) (1864-1925) 182, 189, 190
Henry (1950) (1771-1818) 157
Henry Eugene (1325) (1862-1931) 174
Henry Rutgers (1095) (1813-1813) 166
Henry William (1923) (1838-) 162
Issachar (105) (1754-1840) 156, 159, 160, 161
Issachar (1322) (1862-1921) 173
Issachar Jr (1085) (1780-1865) 160, 162, 163
Issachena (1236) (1824-1838) 164
Jane (1323) (1865-1866) 173
Janet Louise (2015) (1892-1982) 190, 191, 192
John (1115) (1747-) 155
John (1122) (1756-1822) 155, 159
John (1918) (1756-) 154
John Broome (1194) (1819-1888) 167, 172, 173
John Broome Jr. (1320) (1859-1929) 173, 184
John Henry (1978) (1820-1901) 161
John Jr. (1943) (1788-1859) 159
Joseph (1104) (1721-1764) 152, 154
Joseph (1116) (1748-) 155
Joseph (1119) (1752-1752) 155
Joseph Jr (1917) (1754-) 154, 158
Julia Mumford (1357) (1865-1920) 178
Katherine (1298) (1869-) 183
Leonard (1097) (1690-1769) 151, 152, 153
Leonard (1142) (1798-) 160
Leonard (1321) (1861-1928) 173
Leonard (1991) (1781-1841) 158
Levi (1151) (1787-1873) 159, 162
Lewis S. (1972) (1812-1870) 161
Margaret (1118) (1751-1757) 155
Margaret (1957) (1760-) 157
Marguerite Ann (1340) (1883-1966) 175
Marie Christine (1327) (1887-1975) 185
Marie Susan (56) (1867-1944) 34, 38, 40, 41, 44, 47, 134, 174, 185, 188
Marion (1299) (1864-) 183, 190
Mary (1137) (1784-1822) 160, 164
Mary (1163) (1798-) 159
Mary (1949) (1775-1821) 157
Mary (1961) (-1782) 157
Mary Anne (1238) (1814-1888) 163
Mary Elizabeth (1985) (1826-) 161
Mary Jane (1232) (1828-1906) 34, 134, 167, 176, 177
Matthew (1101) (1715-) 152
Matthew (1107) (1726-1779) 152, 156, 157
Matthew (1916) (1784-) 158, 162
Matthew Jr (1951) (1759-1810) 157
Mildred Josephine (2028) (1897-1992) 190, 192, 193
Olive Ann (1980) (1822-1889) 161
Percy Lamb (511) (1872-) 175, 189
Percy Robert (1335) (1898-1955) 189
Peter (1103) (1720-1810) 152, 154
Peter Daniel (1136) (1782-1800) 160
Peter Godfrey (1147) (1805-) 161
Robert (1100) (1713-1764) 152, 153
Robert (1148) (1809-1856) 161
Robert (1910) (1736-) 153

Stanley Thayer (510) (1859-1929) 174, 184, 185
Stephen (1939) (1778-1798) 158
Susan Codman (1144) (1800-1863) 161
Susana (1235) (1819-1838) 163
Sylvanus Thayer (103) (1823-1889) 34, 38, 134, 167, 173, 174, 175
Sylvanus Thayer (1193) (1887-1919) 175
Thaddeus Tefft (1976) (1819-1854) 161
Theodore (1195) (1826-1873) 167, 175, 176
Thomas Moore (1286) (1837-1888) 171, 182
Unnamed (1124) (1759-) 155
Unnamed (1127) (1764-) 155
William (1108) (1728-1799) 153, 157
William (1112) (1753-1801) 155, 158
William (1915) (1754-) 154, 158
William B Jr. (1196) (1818-1847) 166
William B. III (1225) (1848-1884) 176
William Brown (104) (1787-1864) 18, 28, 121, 160, 164, 165, 166
William Brown (512) (1866-1957) 174, 185
William Cole (1921) (1811-1876) 162
William Dean (1288) (1841-) 171
William Feke (1933) (1778-1852) 158, 161
William Leonard (1982) (1824-) 161
Crain
Elizabeth (831) 123, 124
Cunningham
Carolyn Sue (2) 83
Curran
Hector Paul (1426) 97
Matthew James (1424) 96, 97
Neve Elizabeth (1425) 97
Curtis
(?) (2869) 201
Marion Anne (1284) (1817-1846) 166, 170, 171
Cypher
Samuel (3023) (1828-1864) 22
Susan Harriet (2957) (1855-1942) 22
Daniels
Mary (355) (1753-1798) 156, 159, 160
Peter (1228) (1723-) 156, 159
Darabanth
Maria Marta (2025) (1922-2001) 192, 193
Davidson
Claire Louise Ramsay (1405) 96
Jane (107) (1798-1868) 18, 28, 121, 160, 165, 166
Janet Jean (3961) (1655-1691) 116
De Armit
Alexander (2916) (1828-1864) 36
de Berlier
Abbé (2219) 140
Augustin Etienne (2217) 140
Francois (Chevalier) (501) (1747-1821) 140, 143, 149, 150
François Felix Etienne (2220) (1743-) 140
de Renom
Honorée Emmanuelle (2218) 140
de Villardi de Montlaur
Adeline Jeanne Marie (258) 78, 98
Antoine (1440) 98
Bastien Lucien Roland Marie (1435) 97
Clément Roland George Marie (1434) 97
Dauphine Thérèse Marie (260) 59, 79
Diane Marie Anne Adelaide (954) 78, 97
Dune Line Margot (1443) 98
Elizabeth Marie (241) 59, 77
Ella Lily Annie (2113) 98
George Christopher Marie (250) (1947-2024) 59, 78
Guillaume Frank Pierre Marie (252) 78, 97
Guy Joseph Marie (156) (1918-1977) 45, 57, 58, 59
Jean Joseph Marie (1471) (1879-1929) 45, 57
Jeanne Alice Marie (254) 59
Marie (246) 59, 78
Maylis (1439) 98
Michael Jean Marie (256) 59, 78
Olivier Luc Guy (259) 78, 98
Thomas Pierre Marie (1441) 78
de Villardi, comte de Montlaur
Guy (156) (1918-1977) 58
Demjanova
Mariana (1389) 94
DeVoe
Sarah (1990) 162
Dexter
Mary Sophia (1157) 159
Samuel (1158) 159
Dibble
Donald William (2033) 66, 88
Karen Sue (149) 66, 88
Dill
Mary (2506) (1728-1768) 118
Dirks
Sitje (849) 147
Doll
Ann Esoy (3941) (1830-1847) 122
Catharine Elizabeth (3944) (1834-) 122
Esther Mary (3942) (1832-) 122
Joseph (3939) 120, 122, 126
Samuel Elder (3940) (1828-1853) 122
William (2214) 120, 122, 126
Donnell
Alexander Ballou (1012) 86, 107
Alton Parker (9) (1916-1991) 47, 61, 62, 63

Alton Parker Jr (1) 63, 83
Anne Knipp (5) 63, 85
Ashley Piper (8) 83, 103
Avalin Piper Marie (1373) 102, 109
Aveline Ballou (1369) 107, 110
Devin Michael (2063) 102
Lawrence Alexander (6) 63, 86
Lemuel Alexander (3895) (1879-1968) 47, 61
Marie Susan (4) 63, 84
Shannon Smith (28) 86, 106, 107
Solange Carolyn (1014) 107
Tyler Reed (3) 83, 102
Donnell-Fink
Elizabeth Marie (27) 84, 105
Laurel Anne (26) 84, 104
Dorph
Minik (1998) 100
Douglas
Chrystie Ludlow (2813) (1900-) 137
Henry Percy (2805) (1873-1955) 135, 136, 137, 200
Hortense Pauline A (2814) (1901-) 137
Joanna Helen (208) 74
Percy Livingston (2815) (1903-) 137
Duell
Helen (2823) (1906-1963) 136, 137
Dunn
Martha Ann (2935) (1858-) 21
Durfee
Sanford (1164) (1800-1880) 159
Duryea
Elizabeth (851) 149
Dyke, Dike
John (502) (1768-1798) 149
Earle
Edward (1283) 163
Easton
Sarah (1952) 152, 156, 157
Eberley
Maud L (2969) 23, 36, 37
Eckstein
Andrew Joseph (1446) 98
Margot Sloan (2058) 98
Elder
Ann (1709) (1718-) 117
Ann (1717) (1754-) 118
Anne Espy (346) (1794-1886) 11, 16, 17, 114, 119, 120, 121, 126, 131, 132, 146, 167, 178, 202
David (1707) (1710-1753) 117
David (1723) (1769-) 119
Eleanor (1712) (1746-1775) 118
Grizel (1713) (1749-1769) 118
James (1708) (1712-) 117
James (1721) (1764-) 118
Jane (1720) (1762-1763) 118
Jane (1753) (1749-1839) 9, 14
John (1718) (1757-) 118
John (2207) (1796-) 120, 126
John (Reverend Colonel) (493) (1706-1792) 116, 117, 118, 125
John Mayes (3962) (1653-1746) 116
Joshua (1711) (1744-1820) 118
Josiah (2212) (1801-1844) 120, 126
Mary (1719) (1760-) 118
Mary S (2209) (1798-) 120, 126
Michael (1724) (1773-) 119
Rebecca (1725) (1775-) 119
Robert (1704) (1704-) 116
Robert (825) (1679-1746) 116
Robert (Colonel) (1710) (1742-) 118
Samuel (2480) (1729-) 9, 14
Samuel (347) (1772-1815) 11, 16, 114, 119, 125, 126
Sarah (1716) (1752-1822) 118
Sarah McAllister (2213) (1803-) 120, 122, 126
Thomas (1706) (1708-1752) 117
Thomas (1722) (1767-) 119
Espy
David (3909) (1730-1795) 123, 124
George (832) (1695-1761) 123
Hugh (1728) (1647-1670) 123
James Snodras (2441) (1788-) 125
Josiah (2438) (1774-1811) 125
Josiah (829) (1718-1762) 123, 124
Josiah (834) (1670-1708) 123
Josiah Jr. (495) (1742-1813) 119, 124, 125
Margaret (348) (1771-1851) 11, 16, 114, 119, 125, 126
Mary (3918) 124, 125
Priscilla (1731) (1771-) 125
William (2439) (1776-) 125
Estill
Caroline Piper (301) 87, 108
Charles Power (655) 87, 108
Matthew Reilly (302) 87
Peter Van Dyke (940) 87, 108
Ewald
Louis P. (2029) (1896-1943) 190, 192, 193
Louis Phillip Jr (2030) (1920-2011) 193
Fabre
Dena Marie (1009) 102
Famula
Martha (177) 53, 72, 73
Farrand
Daniel (896) (1726-1764) 140
Margaretta (500) (1761-1845) 140, 143, 149, 150
Faure
Mireille (937) 82
Feake, Fewkes
Robert (1177) (1705-1752) 153
Feke

(?) (1954) 152, 153
Charles (1927) (1750-1822) 154
Horatio (1925) (1744-1803) 154
John (1924) (1743-) 153
Philadelphia (1928) (1745-1802) 154
Robert (1177) (1705-1752) 152, 153
Sarah (1930) (1747-1768) 154, 158
Sarah (1955) (1729-) 153
Fernandez
Dominic Denzil (426) (1959-2019) 77
Fernandez Webber
Dominic Denzil (426) (1959-2019) 77
Hubert Ross (936) 77
Lewis Arnold (935) 77
Few
Frances (2847) (-1885) 196, 198
William (Colonel) (2848) 196, 198
Fink
Lydia A (2945) (1831-1896) 15, 22
Michael Carl (22) (1945-2015) 84
Valentine (2954) (1780-1847) 15, 22
Fitch
Joseph Dionysius (130) (1880-) 42, 52, 53, 189
Ruth Evelyn (128) (1911-2001) 42, 52, 53, 189
Fitzer
Jerry L (181) (1945-2010) 54, 73
Fletcher
Jacob (3007) 19, 35
Julie Ann (2911) (1801-1837) 19, 35, 36
Folkers
Margaretta (841) 149
Fry
Mary (1956) (-1800) 153, 157
Funk
Mary (2952) (1831-1861) 16, 24
Gailbraith
Jane (2204) 119
Gallup
Cecily Julia Marie (248) 78, 97
Paul Stephen Marie (249) 78
Stephen Vincent (247) (1939-1996) 78
George
Ira Reed (2938) (1864-1907) 21
Gillespie
Eleanor (826) (1684-1742) 116
Gledhill
Hannah (3559) 173, 184
Goff
John (1936) 162
Gould
Martha Stanton (1922) (-1896) 162
Grant
Charles Gordon (1333) 185
Gray
Adden Nicholson (2818) (1902-) 137
Katherine (2816) (1899-) 137
Susanna (2440) 125
William (2807) (1867-1951) 135, 137, 200
William (2817) (1901-1907) 137
Green
Jacob Curtis (1408) 103
Susanna (1143) (1764-1827) 156, 159, 161
Grover
Cornelia Jane (1336) (1899-) 189

Haegen
Achias (3984) (1590-1620) 147
Hagenloch
Dale Ann (172) 71
Hamilton
Finn (1902) 89
Jake (1572) 89
Sam (1903) 89
Harmon
Josephine (1292) 171, 182
Harrison
Nicolas Martin (1591) 109
Silas Alexander (1593) 109
Wesley Agassiz (1592) 109
Harvey
Marguerite (1326) (1862-1892) 174, 184, 185
Sarah C (1328) (1857-) 174, 184, 185
Hayes
John (1714) 118
Hayward
Tabatha (1229) (1725-1814) 156, 159
Henderson
Mary Jane (2479) (1773-1847) 14
Hendricks
Adriaentje (875) 148
Hendrix
William Henry (1198) (1824-1853) 174
Hills
Helen Susan (1355) (1832-1924) 167, 177, 178
Hixon
John Adams (167) 71
Hopkins
(?) (1988) 162
Hovey
Pamela (1941) (1790-1858) 159, 162
Hughes
Bridget Lucy (1319) 167, 172, 173
Huling
Mary (2442) 125
Irwin
Archibald (2465) 14, 19
Archibald (2467) (1788-1797) 20
Archibald James (2472) (1798-1867) 20
James (2458) (1758-1843) 14, 19, 20
James (2471) (1797-1798) 20
Jane F. (2460) (1803-1852) 20
John (2470) (1794-1838) 20

Mary Smith (2468) (1790-1863) 20
Matthew (2459) (1800-1869) 20
William (2469) (1791-) 20

Jackson
Charles Reginald (956) (1903-1968) 53, 72
Sarah Blann (176) 53, 72
Jacobzen
Tileman (3982) (1615-) 147
James
Margaret (1751) 8
James Martin
(?) Bradshaw (3943) 122
Janszen
Tryntje Agges (847) (1615-1695) 147, 148
Jener
Mary (1938) (-1831) 155, 158
Johnson
Mary (1934) 154, 158
William (2864) 197
Jones
Elizabeth Shippen (2203) 119
Kay
Elizabeth Jane (3019) (1839-1916) 19, 35
Kelley
Antoinette (1306) (1853-1894) 171, 184
Eli (1304) (1844-1878) 171, 183
Ernest (1305) (1869-1880) 183
Josephine (1297) 171, 182, 183
Susan Antoinette (1315) 166, 170, 172
Kelly
Bobby Montlaur (2151) 98
Joseph Adam (1444) 98
Sasha Sloan (1445) 98
Keyes
Eliza (3981) (1786-1832) 144, 150
Kirkpatrick
Ann (496) (1750-1842) 119, 124, 125
William (835) (1719-1760) 124
Kirtland
Ambrose (2425) (1798-1846) 167, 175
Elizabeth (1223) (1822-1889) 167, 175, 176
Kithcart
Herbert Maurice (23) 85
Michael Alexander (653) 85, 106
Sarah Anne (24) (1987-1992) 85, 106
Kleinberg
Alexandra Piper Ross (1548) 89
Dana Ross (198) (1956-2010) 68, 89
Donald Ralph (162) (1922-2013) 51, 67, 68
Elizabeth (194) 68, 88
Karl (1552) 51, 67
Roger Arnold (199) 68
Susan Ross (196) 68, 88
Knipp
Henrietta Marion (3896) (1888-1965) 47, 61
Kristensen
Joan Majlund (269) 80
Ledlie
William (3915) 112
Light
Kiyenne (1817) 107
Line
William (2211) 120, 126
Little
Mary (1682) (1768-1835) 128, 129, 138, 145
Livingston
David Jay (141) 50, 64, 65
Harry Archibald (3031) (1895-1955) 50, 64
Rebecca Ellen (2979) (1838-1916) 16, 24, 25
Lockhart
Margaret Leigh (2371) (1810-1891) 18, 34, 122, 202
Robert (2373) 202
Lomas
James (1296) (1869-1950) 182, 190
Randolph Cozzens (2032) (1900-1962) 190
Long
Lucinda (1744) (1736-) 9, 12, 13
Ludlow
Charles (Captain) (2863) 197, 198
Elizabeth (2802) (1812-1898) 131, 134, 146, 197, 198, 199, 201
Lusk
Anna (2906) (1753-) 112
Catharine Elizabeth (345) (1748-1822) 11, 113
David (2904) (1744-) 112
Elizabeth Jane (345) (1748-1822) 9, 11, 112, 114, 119, 120, 126
Esther (2907) (1755-) 112
Esther (2917) 112
Isabella (2902) (1742-1827) 111, 112
John (823) (1720-1789) 9, 111
Mary (2905) (1745-1827) 112
William (2903) (1742-1799) 111
Luttrell
Elizabeth Saunders (2820) (1843-1911) 135, 136, 200
Lyman
Christina C. (1343) 175
John (2261) 175
Lynd
Elizabeth (1174) (1715-) 153
Lynde
Elizabeth (1174) (1715-) 152, 153
Lyons

Mary (3972) 128
MacNamara
John (2263) 167, 173
Mary Ann (1197) (1853-1922) 167, 173, 175
Maloney
Margaret (2266) 51, 69
Manny
Ralph (2822) (1896-1993) 136
marquis de Montlaur
George de Villardi, (250) (1947-2024) 78
Martin
Anna Viridiana (245) 78
Eliza H (1942) (-1853) 159
Laura Hope (244) 77, 97
Marina Constance (243) 77, 96, 97
Peter Ernest (242) 77
Phoebe M (3010) (1800-1852) 12, 18, 115
Martling
Abraham (1093) 160, 164
Sarah (1091) (1793-1813) 160, 164, 166
Mason
Eliza W (1162) 159
John J. (Dr.) (1318) 172
Maxwell
Mary (2462) 9, 13
McAllister
Mary (2196) (1754-1795) 118
Richard (2505) (1725-1795) 118
Sarah (2502) (1762-1807) 118
McCarty
Charlotte Ellen (2426) (1799-1859) 167, 175
McClure
Robert (2437) 125
McComber
Sarah (1975) 161
McCullough
James (2478) (1761-1825) 14
Mary Jane (2474) (1810-1889) 14
McDowell
Jean (2466) 14, 19
Sarah (2452) (1738-1805) 9, 13
William (2461) 9, 13
McIntosh
Marie Joy (175) 53, 72
McKinley
Elizabeth (3913) 112
McKinney
Nancy (2205) 119
Milligan
Kathryn Margaret (488) 75
Mirsky
Sylvia (3574) 50, 64
Mitchell
Priscilla (1730) (1672-1708) 123
Molloy
Jennifer Lynne (1573) 89
Monro
Linus Eugene (1489) 95
Mortimer Herb (1488) 95
Noel (1398) 95
Orlando Galahad (1399) 95
Moore
Anna (3001) (1833-1920) 42
Hannah Marie (3001) (1833-1920) 36, 42, 43
Harriet King (1984) 161
Johnston (3006) 36, 42
Thomas D (3364) 166, 170
Morrow
Sally Hooper (2803) (1872-1927) 135, 136, 200
William (2819) (1839-1910) 135, 136, 200
Mowry
Anna (1932) (1759-1841) 154, 158
Roger (1967) 154, 158
Neville
Caroline Lynda Annette (217) 75
Nichols
Catherine (1926) 154
Nicholson
Adden (2832) (1783-1828) 197
James (Commodore) (2833) 196
Jehiadden (2832) (1783-1828) 196, 197
Nugent
John S (1145) 161
Oates
Adelaide Piper (155) (1920-2011) 45, 57, 59
Bizzy (157) (1926-1994) 59
Cully, Alex and Sandra (153) (1915-2011) 55
Elizabeth Maynard Ross (157) (1926-1994) 45, 59, 60
Frank Richardson (101) (1888-1987) 41, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 188
Harry Hankins (132) (1853-1936) 41, 43, 46, 188
Marie Alexandra (153) (1915-2011) 45, 55, 56
Sister, Sis, and Sob (155) (1920-2011) 57
Ohmer
Clarisse (1433) 97
Oils
Margaret (2929) (1788-1874) 11, 15, 114
Olden
Susan (889) 128
Oltmans
Vrouwtje Jans (3983) (1580-1646) 147
Orth
Catherine (1414) (1795-1844) 11, 14, 15, 114

Outram
Alexandra Benedicta (212) 56, 74, 75
Alexandra Rosalba (222) 76
Ava Florence (1401) 96
Cecily Tabitha Ramsay (1500) 96
Charles Alexander (220) (1952-2012) 57, 76
Daniel James (218) 75, 95
Dorothy Constance (228) 77
Elizabeth Jane (223) (1984-2014) 76
Eric Gordon (154) (1914-1971) 45, 55, 56
Eric Randolph (207) 56, 73, 74
Flora Lucy Campbell (933) 76
Hannah Josephine (209) 74, 92, 93
Harold William Sidney (310) (1887-1944) 45, 55
Hector Isaiah (1402) 96
James McAllister (216) 56, 75
Jane Marie (229) 57, 77
Jonathan William Neville (219) 75
Josephine Cordelia (382) 76, 96
Lottie Elizabeth (1395) 94
Louis Eric (2044) 95
Oliver Bartholomew (211) 74, 94, 95
Pandora India Ramsay (2108) 96
Paul Francis (224) 57, 76, 77
Polly Victoria (227) 77, 96
Robert Ernest McAllister (489) 75
Robin Philip (1451) 95
Rupert Douglas (210) 74, 93, 94
Samuel Paul John (226) 77, 96
Sebastian Eric (1390) 94
Outram-Singleton
Jennifer Jane (1497) 96
Julia Marta (1404) 96
Pannone
Jaimee (1566) 89
Park
Catherine Louise (2789) (1906-1956) 52
George Campbell (2790) (1871-1951) 52
Patterson
Cassius Lyn (1397) 95
Iris Oriel (1485) 95
John Douglas (1396) 95
Mary (2191) 117
William (2192) 117
Peckham
Deborah (1909) (1671-1707) 151
Hannah (1913) (1753-1785) 154
Pereira Pinto
Alice (1472) (1882-1966) 45, 57
Perette
Dahlia Jeanne (1448) 97
David Alexandre (1447) 97
Petersen
Kirsten Clement (266) 80
Pierce
Holly (168) 70
Laurie (170) 71
Wendy (169) 70
Win (166) (1933-2013) 70
Winslow Caflin (166) (1933-2013) 70
Piper
Abraham Martin (3015) (1829-1906) 19, 35
Adelaide (1226) (1871-1871) 31, 181
Agnes (2971) (1897-1937) 37
Alec (127) (1909-1978) 52
Alexander Moore (343) (1786-1868) 11, 16, 17, 114, 119, 120, 121, 126, 131, 132, 146, 167, 178, 202
Alexander Moore (509) (1828-1902) 18, 28, 29, 30, 31, 121, 167, 178, 179, 180, 181
Alexander Ross (19) (1865-1952) 34, 38, 39, 40, 41, 44, 47, 134, 174, 185, 186, 187, 188
Alexander Ross III (174) (1936-2006) 53, 72, 73
Alexander Ross Jr (127) (1909-1978) 42, 52, 53, 189
Alexander Stanley (120) (1893-1895) 41, 188
Alexandra (178) 72, 90
Ann Elizabeth (1186) (1834-1835) 18, 121
Ann Elizabeth (2100) (1843-1886) 26
Anne Alexandra (121) (1896-1945) 42, 48, 50, 188
Annie Elder (1188) (1842-1926) 18, 34, 35, 122, 202, 203
Annie M (2913) (1828-1888) 36
Annie M. G. (3002) (1857-1949) 43, 54
Arvilla Elizabeth (2984) (1872-1926) 25
Blake Alexander (2057) 90
Bradley John (183) 73, 91
Bruce Conzen (185) (1944-1962) 54
Calvin R (2990) (1854-1929) 24
Charles (2932) (-1867) 21
Charlet B (2941) (1871-1879) 21
Clara E (2942) (1873-1938) 22
Clinton (2940) (1870-1871) 21
David (1416) (1788-1849) 12, 18, 115
Donald Fitch (180) (1938-1990) 54, 73
Donnie (180) (1938-1990) 73
Edward (2972) 22
Edward Livingston (2986) (1876-1954) 25
Eliza (2946) (1821-1871) 16
Elizabeth (1736) (1782-) 11, 114
Elizabeth (1748) 9, 14
Emily Cozzens (122) (1901-1971) 42, 50, 51, 52, 188
Florence Louise (2978) (1899-1991) 37
Florence R (3020) (1863-1864) 35
Francis E (2943) (1876-1876) 22
George (2974) (1850-1932) 24, 37

George Luther (2987) (1878-1925) 26
Graham Douglass (2056) 90
Harlow Catherine (2047) 91
Harriet Ann (2991) (1856-1928) 24
Harry (2982) (1865-1921) 25
Hattie May (2977) (1882-1962) 37
Holden Connor (2048) 92
Hudson John (2046) 91
James (1415) (1784-1867) 11, 114
James (1738) (1775-1778) 11, 114
James (2944) (1819-1900) 15, 22
James (491) (1698-1772) 8, 9, 112
James (Lieutenant Colonel) (1741) (1735-1776) 9, 12, 13
James Monroe (1239) (1866-1867) 34, 134
James Valentine (2959) (1859-1916) 22
James Wilson (102) (1832-1876) 18, 31, 34, 121, 131, 132, 133, 134, 146, 174, 177, 185
Jane (1745) 9
Jennie Margaret (2981) (1864-1944) 25
John (1739) (1777-) 11, 114
John (1740) (1779-1864) 11, 15, 114
John (1754) 7
John (819) (1675-1738) 8
John (821) 7, 8
John (822) 7
John (Colonel) (2910) (1798-1870) 19, 35, 36
John C (2930) (-1898) 15, 20, 21
John Elder (1181) (1817-1824) 17, 121
John Gilmore (3024) (1858-1869) 43
John Luther (2933) (1856-1899) 21
John Michael (Major General) (344) (1729-1816) 9, 10, 11, 112, 113, 114, 119, 120, 126
John S (2949) (1825-1904) 16, 23, 24
John Thomas (3014) (1827-1872) 18
Johnny J (2988) (-1861) 25
Johnston Moore (3005) (1861-1906) 43
Joseph (2098) 9
Julie Ann (2914) (1824-1891) 36
Kai Alexander Tateishi (2050) 91
Kevin Alexander (182) 73, 91
Lewis Martin (3016) (1831-1904) 19
Luella (2976) (1879-1967) 37
Luther Reilly (1733) (1835-1862) 15
Margaret (1743) (1740-) 9
Margaret (2453) (1765-1852) 13, 19, 20
Margaret (2953) (1834-1864) 16
Margaret Mae (2939) (1865-1956) 21
Margaretta Elder (1184) (1823-1911) 17, 26, 27, 121
Marie Adelaide (57) (1891-1955) 41, 43, 45, 47, 188
Marjorie Wheaton (13) (1894-1971) 41, 44, 46, 47, 188
Mary (1737) (1771-) 11, 114
Mary (2947) (1824-1897) 16, 23
Mary Campbell (1187) (1836-1875) 18, 122
Mary Dill (3017) (1833-1895) 19
Mary Ellen (2985) (1874-1963) 25
Mary R (2965) (1868-1925) 23
Minnie B (2983) (1870-1960) 25
Peggy and 19
Polly (1735) (1791-) 12, 115
Rebecca (3018) (1835-) 19
Robert Lawrence (2970) (1894-1946) 37
Robert Lawrence (Doctor) (2964) (1865-1936) 23, 36, 37
Ross (3004) (1853-1913) 43
Ross Jackson (179) 72, 90
Samuel (1182) (1819-1843) 17, 26, 121
Samuel (2473) (1787-1869) 14
Samuel (Lieutenant) (1742) (1739-1822) 9, 14
Samuel Fink (2956) (1854-1929) 22
Sandy (174) (1936-2006) 72
Sarah (1746) 9
Sarah Hanna (2937) (1862-1940) 21
Sarah Margaret (2962) (1862-1934) 23
Shelley Abraham (2934) (1856-1951) 21
Stephanie Lynn (184) 73, 92
Stewart W (3011) (1858-1923) 25
Thomas (2951) (1829-1906) 16, 24, 25
Thomas C. (1417) (1794-1853) 12, 115
Thompson Fletcher (2915) (1830-1910) 36
Van Dyke (1180) (1870-1921) 34, 134, 177
Velura Belle (2989) (1853-1935) 24
William (1183) (1821-1821) 17, 121
William (1734) (1835-) 15
William (1747) (1735-1798) 9, 13
William (2908) 13, 19
William (2973) (1847-1925) 24
William (Colonel) (1413) (1774-1852) 11, 14, 15, 114
William C (2936) (1858-1906) 21
William Keim (Colonel) (2912) (1822-1885) 36, 42, 43
William Kirkpatrick (1185) (1825-1908) 17, 121
William Scott (2958) (1856-1881) 22
Willie L (2980) (1863-1864) 25
Politi
Marco Vittorio (1551) 88
Mauro (197) 88
Polk
Eleanor (2430) (1779-) 17, 26, 121
Pollard
Mary H (2443) 125
Pollock
Issachar (1099) 156
Pond
Richard H. (1693) 131, 146

Pope
Betty Wightman (1542) (1912-1998) 51, 67
Punnett
Mary (2844) (1816-1884) 197, 199, 201
Quarles
Ann Louise (2027) 193
Deborah Elizabeth (2026) 193
Harmon Cozzens (2024) (1919-2000) 192, 193
Lillian Louise (2017) (1916-2014) 192, 193
William Earle (2016) (1880-1942) 190, 191, 192
Rapp
Julia (1553) 51, 67
Raste
Lucienne Anne (1891) (1929-2018) 59, 78
Ray
Daniel Pattee (3003) 43, 54
Isabella (3025) (1891-1944) 54
Ruth Blair (3027) (1898-1900) 54
Waldron Watkins (3026) (1895-1970) 54
Redding
Moses Wolcott (2091) (-1892) 168
Reed
(?) (2918) 112
Remsen
Margaret (1280) 144, 150
Retot
Claire Sabine Pauline (1442) 98
Reynolds
Anne Ross (161) (1928-2013) 51, 67, 68
Elizabeth (2446) (1842-1918) 202, 203, 205
Emily Joy (165) 51, 70, 71
Euan Ross (1570) 89
Flora Wightman (159) (1926-1970) 51, 66, 67
Gabriella Siobhan (1569) 89
Liam Graeme (1571) 89
Patricia Arnold (163) (1931-2013) 51, 69, 70
Patsy (163) (1931-2013) 69
Phillip Keep (126) (1878-1961) 42, 50, 188
Phillip Keep III (171) 52, 71
Phillip Keep Jr. (124) (1904-1989) 42, 50, 51, 188
Shawna Lee (188) 71, 89
Steven Phillip (187) 71
William Scott (186) 71, 89
Rhodes
Juliet (1983) 161
Martha (1971) 161
Thomas Milton (Doctor) (2963) (1849-1897) 23
Richardson
Hannah (131) (1854-1955) 41, 43, 46, 188
Ricketts
Agib (1192) (1834-1916) 18, 34, 35, 122, 202, 203
Alexander (1365) (1866-1928) 35, 203
Annie Piper (1367) (1873-) 35, 203
Elijah Green (1370) (1803-1877) 18, 34, 122, 202
Jean Holberton (2448) (1873-1929) 205
John (1366) (1870-) 35, 203
Margaretta Beatty (1368) (1877-) 35, 203
Miriam (1364) (1864-1919) 35, 203
Robert Bruce (2444) (1839-1918) 202, 203, 205
William Reynolds (2447) (1869-1956) 205
William Wallace (2445) (1837-1862) 202
Ritchey
Jane Henderson (2208) 120, 126
Robinson
(?) (1316) 172
Roe
Frances (2868) 197
Rogers
Gregory David (2022) 193
Mary Louise (2023) 193
Richard C. Jr. (2020) 193
Richard Clark (2019) (1916-2012) 192, 193
Stephen Q. (2021) 193
Ross
Catharine Florida (1672) (1839-1897) 130, 146
Cephas (3970) (-1840) 128
Edward (Lieutenant) (1673) (1836-1862) 130, 146
Edward Coke (349) (1800-1851) 18, 32, 121, 128, 129, 130, 138, 144, 145, 146, 150, 199, 200
Francis Berier (1676) (1842-1870) 131, 146
Hugh (351) (1777-1842) 128, 138, 144, 150
John (3963) 127
John (3968) 128
John Monroe (Lieutenant) (1677) (1844-1884) 131, 146
Julia Stanton (1667) (1851-1901) 131, 134, 135, 146, 199, 200
Katherine Margaretta Remsen (1678) (1848-1930) 131, 146
Louisa (1675) (1841-1865) 131, 146
Louisa Ann (1680) (1802-1866) 129, 139
Mary (3964) 128
Samuel (3971) (1779-) 128

Sarah VanDyke Berier (106) (1846-1886) 18, 31, 33, 34, 121, 131, 132, 134, 146, 174, 177, 185
Thomas (3967) (1767-1815) 128
Thomas (497) (1739-1814) 127, 128, 138
Thomas (894) (1708-1786) 127
William (3969) 128
Rouzer
Henry (2431) (1806-1887) 27, 37
Sarah Jane (2427) (1855-1915) 27, 37, 38
Rudek
Rachelle Catherine (2045) 91
Sanford
Arden (1557) 89
Clementine (1577) 109
Frederick J (2265) 51, 69
John Stanley (164) (1929-2000) 51, 69, 70
John Stanley Jr. (191) 70, 89
Laura Anne (189) 70
Nancy Joy (192) 70, 89
Ross (1558) 89, 109
Ross Jr (1576) 109
Susan Alexandra (193) 70
Schlosser
Catharine (2432) (1808-1885) 27, 37
Scott
Anna Elizabeth (2967) (1854-1924) 23
Etta M (2966) (1852-) 23
James P (2968) (1856-1857) 23
William Patterson (2948) (1825-1896) 16, 23
Seabury
Ann (1979) 161
Seed
Chandler Blann (1538) 90
Halleck Katharine (1539) 90
Jonathan Halleck (1371) 90
Sewell
Cornelius (1314) (1894-) 191
Cornelius Van Vorst (1313) 184, 191
Shaw
Jeanne Agassiz (204) 67, 88
Lucy Reynolds (200) 67, 88
Paul Agassiz (160) (1933-2018) 51, 66, 67
Paul Agazziz (1540) (1912-1983) 51, 67
Shelley
Elizabeth (2931) (1829-1916) 15, 20, 21
Shevlin
Michael Peter (1427) 97
Nancy Rose (1429) 97
Ralf Peter (1428) 97
Shingledecker
Abigail (2950) (1821-1895) 16, 23, 24
Shrader
Elizabeth Ann (2975) (1856-1915) 24, 37
Siefke
Frederick Van Dyke (15) (1923-2021) 47, 63, 64
Herman (133) (1852-1923) 41, 46, 188
Herman Jr (14) (1890-1924) 41, 46, 47, 188
Madeline Marie (18) 64, 87
Marie Dorothea (7) (1921-1998) 47, 61, 63
Marjorie Louise (17) 64
Simpson
Mary (494) (1732-1786) 116, 117, 118, 125
Thomas (827) (1683-) 116, 117
Singleton
Stephen Peter (1403) 96
Sloan
(?) (1345) 185
Alexandra Julia (262) 79, 98
Bob (261) (1947-2020) 79
Caroline Ellen (263) 79, 98
Edward Guy (264) 79
Robert Daniel (261) (1947-2020) 79
Slotover
Zoe Olivia Emily (1400) 95
Smith
Alden (135) (1870-1900) 42, 48, 188
Brandon Baxter (150) 88
Brian Joseph (147) 87
George Michael (144) 66, 87
Gloanna (1977) 161
Hollis Randall (148) (1956-2020) 66, 88
Hollis Samuel (123) (1894-1980) 42, 48, 49, 50, 188
Hollis Samuel Jr (142) (1929-2018) 50, 65, 66
Jacki Michelle (146) 87
Marjorie Lynn (139) (1926-2006) 50, 64, 65, 66
Mary (2464) 13, 19
Nancy (1973) 161
Randy (148) (1956-2020) 88
Sadie Erin (2035) 88, 108, 109
Sam (142) (1929-2018) 66
Sarah (2455) 20, 36
Susan Allen (25) (1950-2023) 86
Susan Anne (151) 66
William (2454) (1764-1786) 13, 19, 20
Spinks
Mary Ann (1135) 160, 162, 163
Spires
Mary (1664) (1799-1860) 167, 176
Stanton
Henry (Brigadier General) (3980) (1779-1856) 144, 150
Julia (1279) (1818-1880) 144, 150
Stephen
Andrew (2198) 118
Stevens
Clarissa R. (1937) (1837-) 162

Reed W. (1332) 185
Stevenson
Virginia (2804) (1898-) 135, 136, 200
Stewart
Mary Lisa (Lady) (1729) (1649-1670) 123
Stockton
Dorsey K (1663) (1792-1820) 167, 176
Edward d'Orsay (1354) (1828-1857) 177
Edward Dorsey (1354) (1828-1857) 34, 134, 167, 176, 177
Edwina Dorsey (1271) (1857-1920) 34, 134, 177
Stoek
Harry Harkness (2435) (1866-1923) 35, 203
Sullivan
Sharon (145) 87
Swanzey
William (3916) (-1825) 112
Sylvia
Randi Kenworthy (1596) 109
Taft
Elizabeth (1968) (1792-1865) 158, 161
Tailer
Phoebe (1178) (1723-1793) 152, 154
Tateishi
Kathleen Hitomi (2049) 91
Taylor
Emily (2846) 197
Jean (833) (1699-1781) 123
Margaret (1098) (1689-1751) 151, 152
Robert (1908) (1653-1707) 151
Tefft
Charles H (1981) 161
Thomassen
Jan (846) (1605-1673) 147
Thompson
Mary J (2195) 118
Sarah (2909) 13, 19

Thurston
John (1931) 154, 158
Sarah (1953) (1768-) 158
Tillinghast
Elizabeth (1175) (1730-1805) 152, 156, 157
Titus
Crawford (1154) (1789-1833) 159
Townsend
Christopher (1965) 153, 154
John (1929) 154
Mary (1179) (-1783) 153
Traphagen
Cornelia (2866) (1761-1840) 196
Trimbath
James Warren (Reverend) (3021) (1834-1914) 22
Laura (3012) (1856-1891) 22
Tuckerman
Arthur (1309) (1896-) 191
Fleming (1308) 184, 191
Turnbull
Adelaide Beatrice (214) 75, 95
Michael Richard (213) 75
Phoebe Cordelia (215) 75, 95
Turner
Huntington M (2031) 190, 192, 193
Valentin
Gitte Slot (381) 81
Van Dyck
Jan (840) 149
Jan Janse (844) (1648-1736) 148
Jan Thomasse (846) (1605-1673) 147, 148
John (502) (1768-1798) 143, 149
Mathias (838) (-1799) 149
Matthias, Matthyas (838) (-1799) 149
Matthys (842) (1683-1749) 148
Thomas Jansz (848) 147
Thys (842) (1683-1749) 148
Van Dyke
Jan Janse (844) (1648-1736) 148
Sarah (354) (1795-1881) 129, 138, 143, 144, 149, 150
Van Hollebeke
John (1595) 88
Paul Richard (205) 88
Thomas Shaw (1594) 88, 109
Vida (1597) 109
Van Pelt
Matthys (874) 148
Teuntje Tyssen (845) (1648-1735) 148
Tryntje Thyssen (845) (1648-1735) 148

van Rensselaer
James Henry (1691) 131, 146
Vandeeren
Dorothy (2861) 194
Vanderbilt
Sarah (839) 149
Vidal Santos
(?) (1494) 57, 76
Marta Josephina (221) (1961-2005) 57, 76
von Dohlen
Wilhelmina Dorothea (134) (1852-1933) 41, 46, 188
Wall
Lucinda (1189) 17, 26, 121
Wallace
James (2197) 118
Lucinda (2201) 118
Wallich
Claudia Yvonne (2034) 66, 88
Ward
Rose (2262) 175
Ware

Dorothy Muriel (2784) (1906-1989) 51
Warner
Stacey (2055) 90
Waugh
Margaret (836) (1726-1802) 124
Weakley
Samuel HEnry (3917) (1751-1829) 112
Wehrhane
Jennie (1294) 190
Johanna (1294) 182, 189, 190
Weisburg
Cameron Jeffrey (2054) 92
Connor Mason (2053) 92
Jeffrey Mark (2051) 92
Shelby Christine (2052) 92
Welsh
Ann (2264) 167, 173
Wener
(?) (1092) 166
Weygand
Hannah (2862) 194
John Albert (2860) 194
Mary (2835) (1750-1821) 194, 195
Wheatley
Sarah (1231) (1738-) 151, 153
Wheaton
Anne (1149) (1759-1846) 155, 158, 159
Sarah M. (1156) (-1816) 159

White
John J (1191) (1835-) 18, 122
Whitehill
John Sanderson (1732) (1793-1829) 15
Whitehouse
Edward (1311) (-1894) 184, 191
Edwina (1312) (1894-) 191
Whitlow
Esther (2901) (1720-1789) 9, 111
Whittemore
Charlotte (1160) 159
Wightman
Flora Ann (1563) (1884-1922) 42, 50, 188
Wilcox
Arthur V. (1300) (1865-) 183, 190
James Mark (1301) (1888-) 190
Katherine Helen (1302) (1890-) 191
Mary I (2092) 162, 168
Wilkinson
John (901) (1678-1751) 127
Kaziah, Keziah (895) (-1787) 127
Keziah (895) (-1787) 127
William
(?) Smith (2463) 13, 19
Willson
Susan Allen (356) (1830-1872) 174
Wilson
James (1338) 167, 173
James (2200) 118
Susan Allen (356) (1830-1872) 34, 38, 134, 167, 173, 174
Wirtz
Mary Helena (3973) 128
Witter
Frances (2867) 196
Woods
George (3921) 123, 124
Jane (3910) (1735-1813) 123, 124
Workman
Edmund Alexander (125) (1907-1984) 42, 50, 52, 189
Linwood Leighton (2798) (1878-1966) 42, 50, 189
Wrisdale
Laura Anne (1450) 95
Young
Gladys Eunice (311) (1888-1968) 45, 55
Mary Gamble (1334) (1875-) 175, 189
Zimmitti
Carl (195) 88
Christopher (1549) 88
David (1550) 88